

DECEMBER 30, 2013

CITY OF PEORIA, ARIZONA

SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM



Photo courtesy of Adam Pruett

Peoria, Arizona covers some of the most beautiful and biologically diverse natural desert lands in Maricopa and Yavapai counties. The area contains Lake Pleasant, located in the foothills of the Hieroglyphic Mountains and surrounded by some of the last vestiges of the Sonoran Desert in the Phoenix metropolitan area.

The region is also distinctive from the standpoint that two major water courses – the Agua Fria and New River – run through the northern portions of the City. Along and between the between the river basins is a rich reserve of cultural resources. The region’s Sonoran Desert is also one of the most beautiful, unique and

fragile environments on the planet. Although one of the hottest deserts in North American desert, it receives enough rainfall to support a diverse and lush environment including the distinctive Saguaro Cactus.

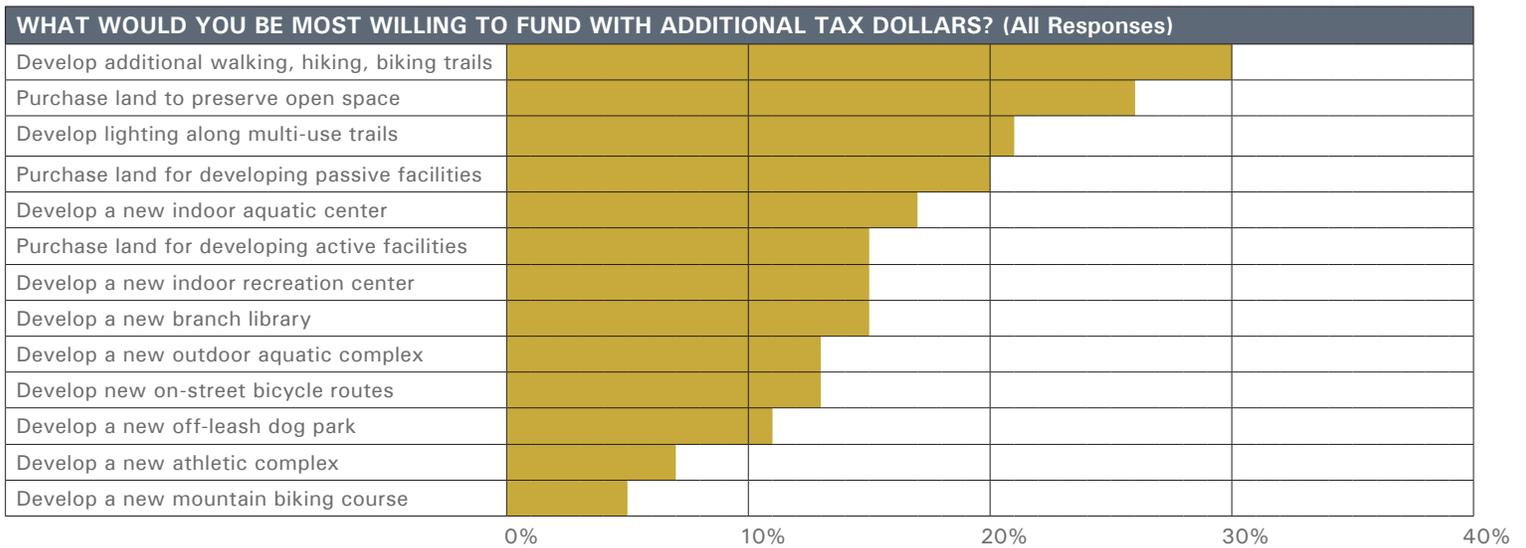
The distinctive beauty of the Sonoran Desert draws both residents and tourists to these rugged open spaces. This setting – unique ecology and biodiversity, significant cultural sites, and beautiful, scenic landscapes – that the City of Peoria desires to preserve for its citizens and future generations to enjoy and appreciate.

WHAT IS PEORIA’S SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM?

THE PURPOSE OF THE SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM IS TO IDENTIFY AREAS THAT MERIT CONSERVATION AND FEASIBLE STRATEGIES TO FULFILL OUR COMMUNITY’S VISION:

“Provide a high quality living environment, offering a diverse mixture of quality housing opportunities for various income levels, accompanied by employment and commercial opportunities that minimize the necessity to drive long distances and which are designed for sensitive integration into the desert environment. Weaving throughout the planning area will be a series of significant active and passive desert open space areas that provide wildlife habitat, scenic vistas, recreational and cultural opportunities, and enhance the overall quality of life for residents in the planning area and the City of Peoria and which will be managed to ensure their use and preservation for future generations.”





Peoria residents and business leaders recognizes the challenge and the importance of planning for an appropriate balance in conservation and preservation of significant desert lands in balance with future growth. The 2013 Parks and Recreation Needs Assessment Survey found that 84% of respondents agree or strongly agree with the statement that preserving open space and the environment provides benefits to their household. The study found that households are most willing to fund (up to \$10/month in new taxes): development of additional walking, hiking, and biking trails (30%), land purchases to preserve open space and green space (26%), and purchase land for developing passive facilities (20%) – all of which are open space related.

PLANNING PROCESS

The planning process consisted of four primary tasks:

1. Identify planning area, review available data, community needs and trends (Chapter 1)
2. Inventory critical resources (Chapter 2)
3. Develop goals, criteria, and open space types, then prioritize focus areas and projects according to community values (Chapter 3)
4. Match priorities with conservation tools and funding sources, and determine land management strategies (Chapter 4)



KEY ELEMENTS OF THE VISION FOR THE SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM

- Prioritize ecologically and historically significant land
- Provide abundant, high quality recreational opportunities
- Create an extensive open space network for future generations to enjoy
- Implement effective funding and conservation strategies

EXISTING CONDITIONS



Founded in 1886 and officially incorporated in 1954, the City of Peoria has grown from the original one square mile in Oldtown to a city covering more than 173 square miles with a Municipal Planning Area of over 233 square miles. With a current population of over 160,000, Peoria is one of Arizona's largest cities and at build-out will approach half a million people.

The Sonoran Preservation Program study area focused on the area north of Pinnacle Peak Road, consisting of more than 200 square miles. The area includes the watersheds of the Agua Fria River, the New River, and Morgan City Wash. The northern portion of the area also contains the foothills of the Hieroglyphic Mountains. The southern portion of the master plan area is home to small isolated mountains (e.g., Westwing, East Wing and Sunrise Mountains along with Calderwood Butte), and low-relief terrain such as fan terraces and alluvial valleys.

Lands within the planning area are owned by a number of landowners, the largest of which are federal and state. Most of the BLM land within the study area is undeveloped, though mining and grazing claims may exist. The second largest land holder, the Arizona State Land Department (ASLD), is responsible for the management of State Lands with a mission "to manage State Trust lands and resources to enhance value and optimize economic return for the Trust beneficiaries."



FLOODPLAINS AND WASHES

There are a variety of stream courses in the planning area, which range from minor drainage to primary river corridors. Increased density of riparian vegetation provides food and cover for a wide variety of desert wildlife. These washes also serve as movement corridors for the larger mammals and provide habitat for smaller mammals, reptiles and birds. It is essential to maintain the habitat value of these wash areas if the character and environmental quality of northern Peoria is to be preserved.

WILDLIFE

The Sonoran Desert supports an abundance of wildlife that is typical of Sonoran Desert habitats. The number of animal species is lowest in the less complex, low-relief habitats in the south and is highest in the topographically diverse Hieroglyphic Mountains area. Desert Tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) are known to reside within the planning area, and Lowland Leopard Frog (*Rana yavapaiensis*) may be found in permanent waters below elevations of 3,000 feet.

HISTORIC AND CULTURAL RESOURCES

There are many known areas of significance within the planning area. Overall, cultural sites documented in 709 reports were identified and assigned a sensitivity rating based on their scientific value. The majority of these sites (73 percent) fall within the mid-range sensitivity level and ten percent are of the highest sensitivity level, such as village and pueblo sites.

SCENIC RESOURCES ASSESSMENT

A primary goal of this master plan is to preserve the natural beauty of Sonoran Desert landscapes in northern Peoria and protect the local desert community character. Peoria's landscape character was evaluated according to BLM's scenic quality rating system to highlight potential conservation opportunities.



PEORIA OSDSS

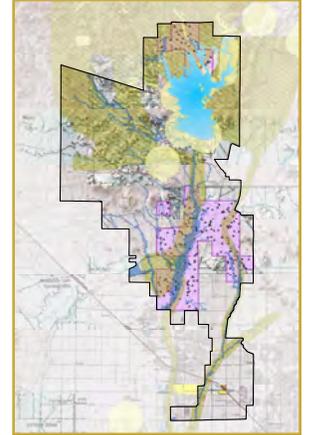
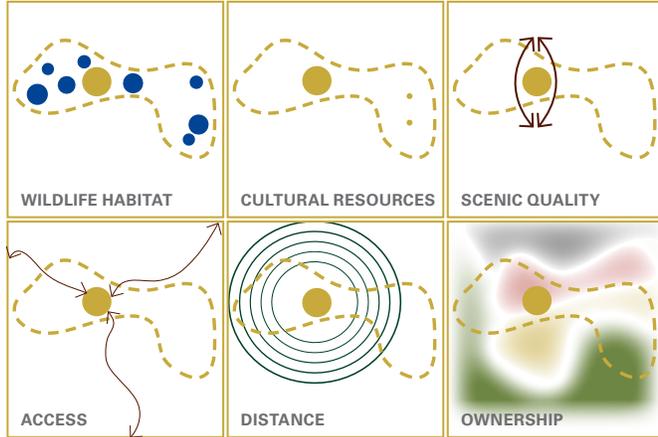
A Decision Support System was developed to identify sensitive lands that merit special consideration for conservation. The model used over 20 datasets to identify and prioritize areas that merit special consideration for protection, and can be updated as prioritization and criteria change over time to meet the changing needs of the City.

OSDSS MODELING PROCESS

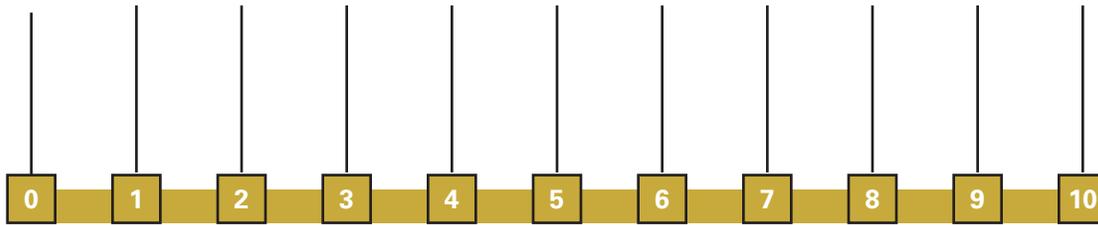
CRITERIA

Prioritization begins with determining which criteria will be input to the model:

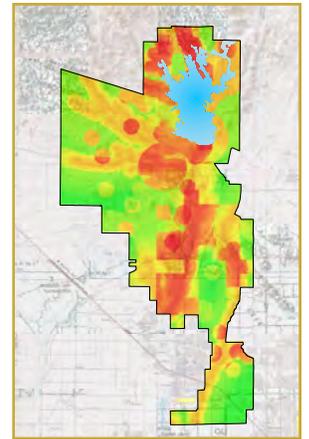
- **Cultural Resources:** Are there important cultural resources in the area?
- **Scenic Quality:** Does the area have important scenic qualities?
- **Access:** Is the area reasonably accessible?
- **Distance:** Is the area close to other protected areas or parks?
- **Wildlife Habitat:** Does the area have important habitat values or other biological resources?
- **Ownership:** Does existing land ownership complicate purchase or management, or does it facilitate conservation agreements?



VALUES



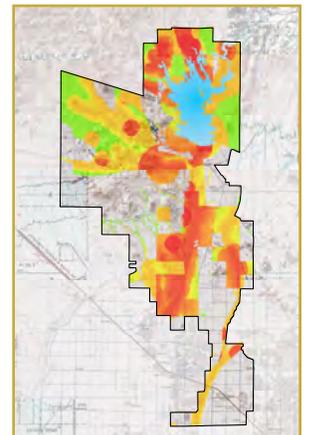
Inputs to the model include GIS datasets such as wildlife corridors, wetlands, cultural sites, washes, and other variables. These inputs are weighted from 1-10 based on the community's values and their level of importance for protection. The City has the ability to continually alter weights and criteria to reflect current visions and needs.



FILTERS

Final prioritization of potential projects can be accomplished by applying the following filters:

- **Resource Protection**, which prioritizes key cultural and historic sites based on their sensitivity.
- **Low/ Minimum Public Cost**, which prioritizes lands based on lowest cost to the community (dedication, public lands, protected by code).
- **Best Value**, areas with high resource value for lowest cost.
- **Complete Open Space Program**, which combines all three filters.



A HOLISTIC MODEL

Traditional models (inset) overlay resources to identify localized areas of interest, often resulting in isolated pockets of conserved lands. The Peoria model goes one step further, defining contiguous focus areas based on how resources relate to one another. As seen in the diagram above, this method provides a more connected method of open space utilization. The system focuses on protecting multiple resources, their local and regional connectivity, and a mosaic of habitats and experiences.

Focus areas are those areas that were identified through the model as having the highest level of importance for protection. Each area is generally defined on the Focus Areas map (next page) to allow flexibility in the development of subsequent implementation strategies or negotiations. Each of the three open space types are represented; the Agua Fria corridor is a combination of both Natural/Sensitive and Heritage/Culture resource considerations.

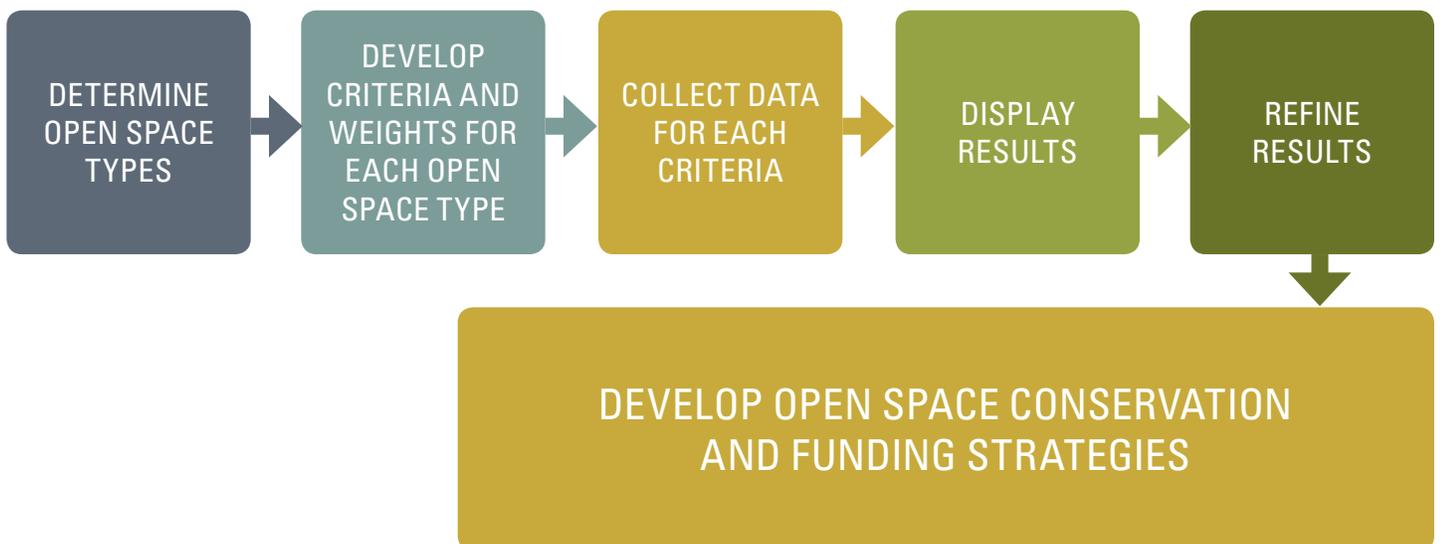


KEY OPEN SPACE TYPES

Existing protected areas include dedicated open space and other non-saleable lands, such as city and regional parks. This plan identifies three additional key open space types to meet the prioritization goals represented in the Vision: Natural/Sensitive, Cultural/Heritage, and Passive/Managed. Each open space type emphasizes certain resource types, but may protect other resources as well.

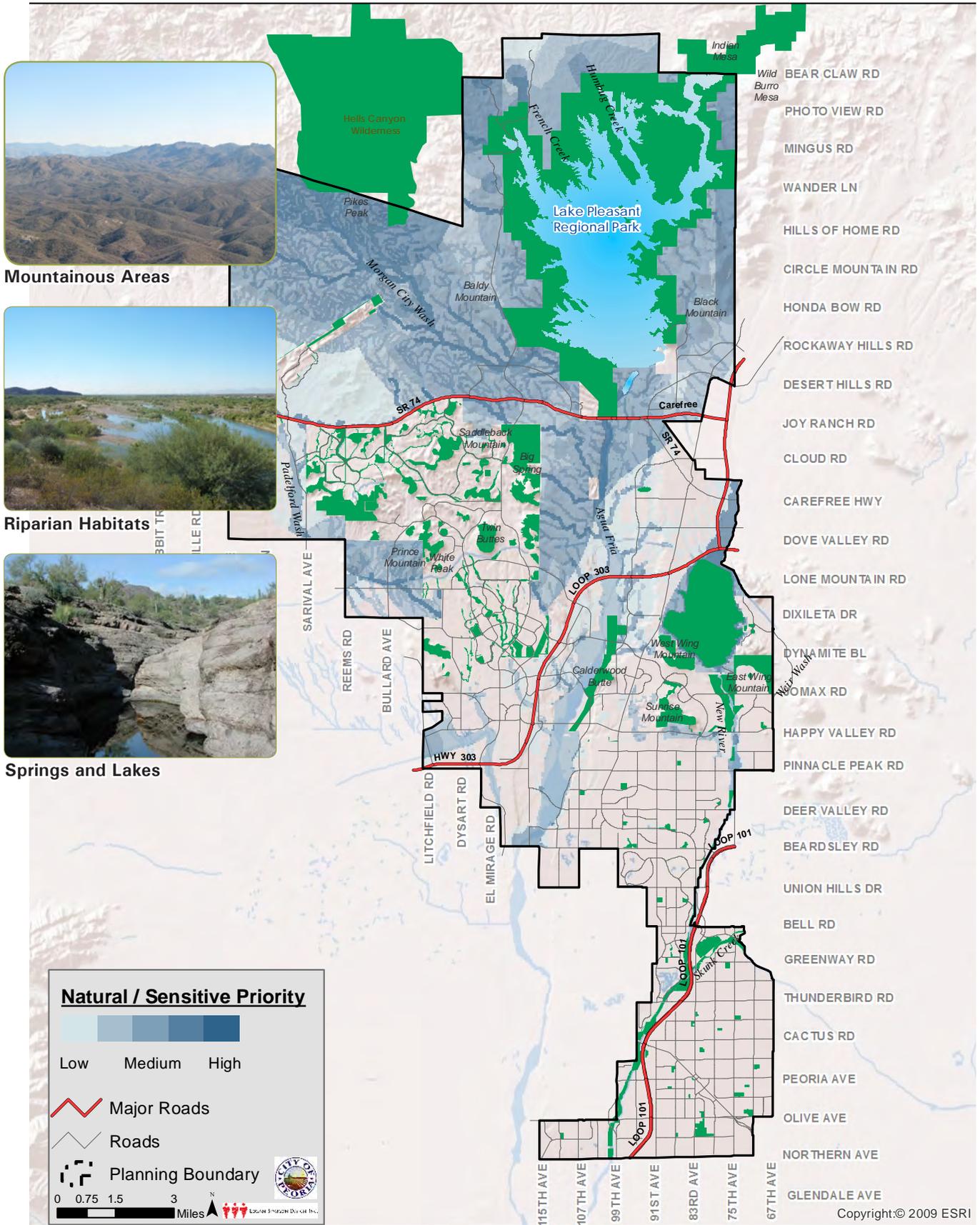
The maps on the following page illustrate the values and weights applied to the open space type. For example, to identify priority natural/sensitive areas, resources such as critical wildlife habitat, areas with protected species received the highest weighting.

PRIORITIZATION STEPS



NATURAL/ SENSITIVE: Protects areas of general wildlife importance in conjunction with other sensitive resources and wildlife corridors.

SONORAN PRESERVATION FOCUS AREAS FOR THE CITY OF PEORIA



HERITAGE/ CULTURE: Protects sensitive cultural resources and sites. The intent of these areas is to provide protection from mining, urban development, and grazing; areas emphasize conservation over public use.

SONORAN PRESERVATION FOCUS AREAS FOR THE CITY OF PEORIA



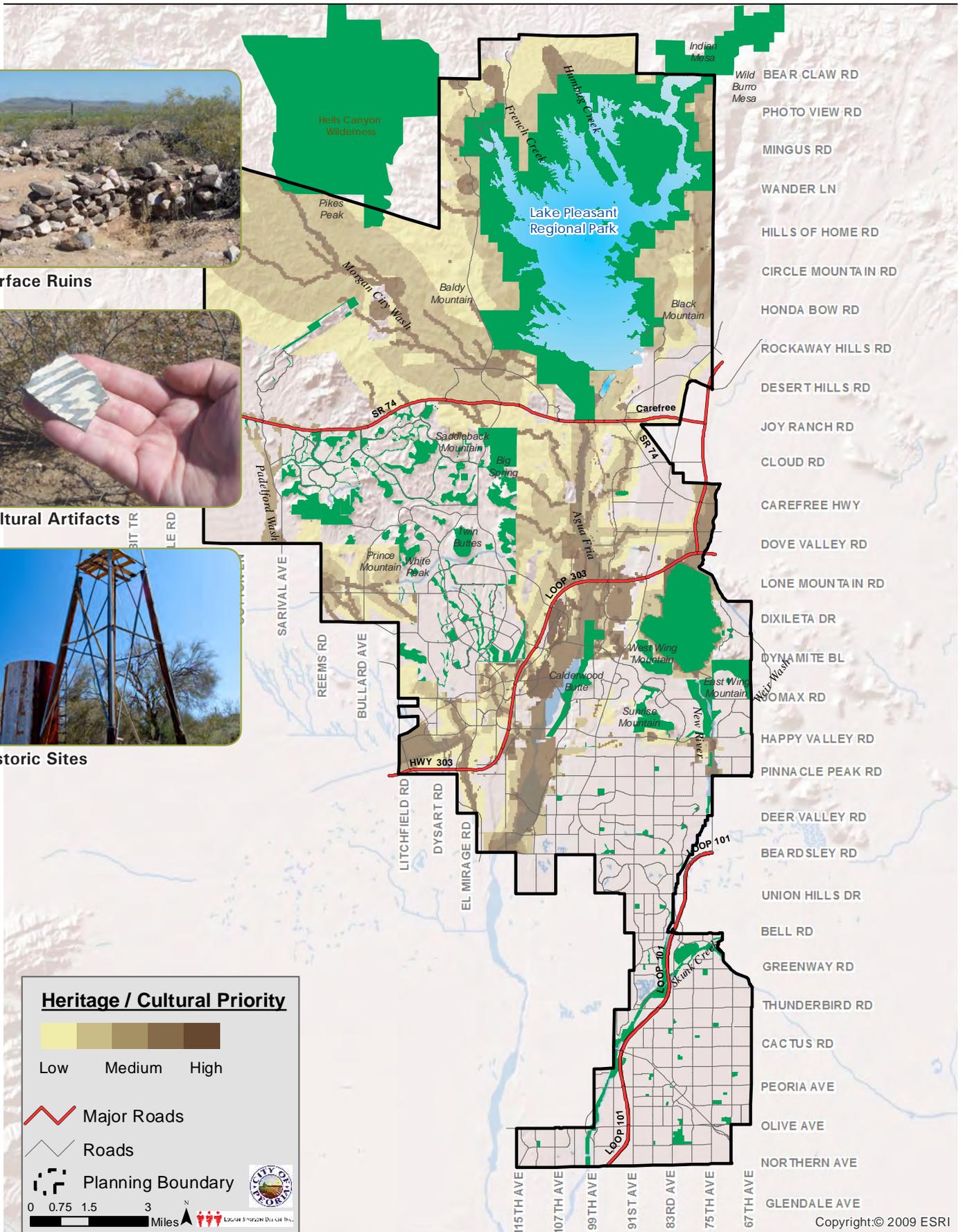
Surface Ruins



Cultural Artifacts



Historic Sites



LAND CONSERVATION AND FUNDING STRATEGIES

Despite the strong policy basis for land conservation found in City plans since the late 1990s, the City has been challenged to put in place a reliable funding source to acquire and steward open space lands. The five tools pursued by the City to date are 1) land dedication requirements found in the Hillside Ordinance and the Desert Land Conservation Overlay (DLCO), which requires high value open space to be set aside or dedicated by developer as part of the development approval process, 2) revenues from open space bonds, 3) revenues from the City’s open space development impact fee, 4-5) revenues from the state Growing Smarter program and Arizona Heritage Fund.

As a results of recent legislative changes, these dedicated impact fees for these programs do not exist. The remaining funding for land conservation is inadequate to assemble an inclusive and ecologically viable network of conservation areas. In addition, the Federal Land and Water Conservation Fund, State Lake Improvement Fund, Environmental and Conservation grant funds and Historic Preservation programs recently have been eliminated or diminished. The cumulative effect is a major loss of funding resources for conserving Peoria’s rich cultural, natural and recreational resources. Peoria now relies almost solely on one tool, private land open space dedications through the Hillside and DLCO entitlement process which can only be applied in specific and somewhat limited circumstances.

The master plan defines a three-fold strategy: 1) cooperative agreements with Federal and County agencies for lands north of State Route 74; 2) coordination and cooperative planning of State Land parcels that contain natural, scenic, and/or significant cultural sites; and 3) discussions with willing private land owners to obtain conservation easements, dedications, or acquisitions for identified significant parcels or portions thereof.

Traditional funding sources that Peoria has relied upon for land conservation are no longer available, and the remaining funding is inadequate to assemble an inclusive and ecologically viable network of conservation areas.

PRIVATE LANDS	ARIZONA STATE TRUST LANDS	BUREAU OF LAND MANAGEMENT
RECOMMENDED CONSERVATION STRATEGIES		
<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Mandatory Dedication of Open Space through DLCO 2. Urban Growth Boundary 3. Conservation Easements or Purchase of Development Rights 4. Acquisition or Saleback 5. Fee Simple Acquisition 6. Land Exchange 7. Donation 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Reclassification as Arizona Preserve Initiative lands and Fee Simple Acquisition 2. Revise Future Land Use Designations 3. Transfer of Development Rights 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Recreation and Public Purposes Act 2. Special Recreation Management Area Designation 3. Fee Simple Acquisition
RECOMMENDED FUNDING SOURCES AND STRATEGIES		
<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Dedicated Sales or Property Tax 2. Open Space Bonds 3. Local Government Partnerships 4. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 5. Capital Campaigns, Corporate Donations, and Gifts (individual, planned, memorial) 6. Volunteer and In-Kind Services 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Dedicated Sales Tax 2. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 3. ASLD Partnerships and Intra-Agency Staff Consulting 4. Volunteer and In-Kind Services 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Recreation and Public Purposes Act 2. Dedicated Sales Tax 3. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 4. BLM Partnerships and Intra-Agency Staff Consulting and Land Management 5. Volunteer and In-Kind Services



This plan recommends a three pronged strategy for the three distinct types of land ownership, and secondly, propose a specific revenue tool in order to satisfy public demands for open space and passive recreation.

POTENTIAL PROJECTS

A variety of potential conservation projects has been identified, Several example projects are listed below:

- Continuing efforts to protect and enhance the Agua Fria corridor
- New River Dam Regional Open Space
- Agricultural land protection
- Black Mountain Open Space
- Calderwood Butte Open Space
- Prince Mountain Open Space

All conservation strategies would rely on a new funding mechanism and likely require voter approval. Open space preservation measures demonstrate strong voter support in Arizona. Out of 27 ballot measures in Arizona since 1988, 95% have passed. The use of a dedicated sales tax is the 'work horse' of most programs in Arizona and other nearby states such as Colorado.

A dedicated consistent funding for long-term acquisition, capital improvement, and maintenance efforts. Recently, voters in Scottsdale passed 0.15 percent and 0.20 percent sales taxes that are estimated to yield up to \$500 million over a 30 year period. A variety of Arizona local governments, including Prescott, Phoenix, Coconino County and others have implemented a sales or property tax dedicated to land conservation and related purposes.

THE CITY OF PEORIA IS DETERMINED TO PRESERVE AND MANAGE THE BEST OF THE AREA'S UNIQUE ECOLOGY, CULTURAL HERITAGE, AND BEAUTY THROUGH THE SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM.

CONTACT

City of Peoria
Planning and Community Development Department
9875 North 85th Avenue
Peoria, Arizona 85345
Phone 623.773.7601

Chris Jacques, Planning and Community Development Director
Chris.jacques@peoriaaz.gov
623.773.7200

Shawn Kreuzwiesner, Engineering Planning Manager
Shawn.kreuzwiesner@peoriaaz.gov
623.773.7643

www.peoriaaz.gov



Also, as the city has grown and shaped the areas physical environment, the social and cultural values of our citizens have changed. Some values like urban landscaping have changed over time. Other values like interest in outdoor recreation have remained constant. However, there is a realization that growth will lead to fewer places for people to access the natural outdoor spaces and gain respite from the rigors of modern life.

Preservation of open space is important because it contributes significantly to the general public health, safety, and welfare. Open space preservation provides educational opportunities; preserves local and regional heritage; and provides economic benefits through tourism and varied recreational opportunities. Open space preservation also protects the habitat for threatened and endangered wildlife and sustains wildlife corridors and linkages. In recent years, the general public has become more aware of this consequence and there is a growing trend to identify development options that encourage sensitive, sustainable development that protects critical landscapes and habitat.

The City of Peoria is aware that the preservation of open desert space is in alignment with the vision of its residents. Without question, there are significant natural features throughout the northern areas of the City that will require some form of protection if they are to remain intact and accessible. These are areas that offer unique, unspoiled, or nearly pristine features. The City understands that, in order to provide its current and future residents an opportunity to enjoy these features, efforts will need to be made now to protect these unique environmental settings.

WHY PRESERVE OPEN SPACE?

There are a variety of purposes and uses for open space. Some of the more common uses of open space and the benefits they provide include:

ECOLOGICAL VALUES

Open space for the preservation of natural resources such as wildlife corridors, wetlands, springs and other habitat features. The Sonoran Desert is home to coyotes, bobcats, mountain lion, mule deer, rattlesnakes, javalina, roadrunners, and Gila monsters. In and around Lake Pleasant and the associated river corridors, pelicans, sandpipers, tarantulas, and hawks, herons, egrets, and eagles have been observed. Tarantulas, toads, lizards, and salamanders inhabit the hills, ravines, washes and springs, but their numbers could be in jeopardy without a balanced approach to development, conservation, and preservation.

RECREATIONAL VALUES

The protection and preservation of natural areas, such as mountain ridges, washes, and other riparian areas, contributes to the recreational opportunities available to residents of the City of Peoria. Bird watching, photography, jogging, hiking, biking, horseback riding, fishing, and hunting, are only a few of the many activities that depend on the availability of natural open space.

CULTURAL RESOURCES

Open space for the preservation of cultural resources such as archaeological sites, historic buildings and sites. The river corridors of North Peoria contain several significant and important Native American and contemporary historic sites. This area is home to some of the earliest settlements in the region. The Hohokam established settlements along the Agua Fria and New River corridors between 1 AD and 1450

AD. Many of these sites offer important educational value. The area also contains historic mining sites and historically significant locations such as Castle Hot Springs which served as the winter Territorial Capital for Arizona when it was a territory.

AGRICULTURAL USES

Open space for the production of food and materials, including cultivated lands, orchards and grazing lands.

PUBLIC SAFETY

Open space areas required for flood flow impoundment, catchment basins, and fire breaks.

There are many other benefits that result from open space that are not unique to any one type. Some of these benefits are listed below:

ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

The Trust for Public Land (TPL) conducted a study in Pinal County that quantified a variety of economic benefits provided by open space. Using a conservative value of 5 percent as the amount that these conserved lands add to the market value of a dwellings within 500 feet, TPL estimated that proximity to parks and protected lands added \$190 million in value. A more realistic estimate, from the National Association of Realtors in 2009 found the premium for homes near parks and open space can extend three blocks and start at 20 percent for those homes directly adjacent. The TPL study also points out that open space, parks, and trails have a major impact on a place's ability to attract well-educated workers as well as significant and measurable health, natural resource, agricultural and other benefits to the local economy. Additionally, the economic importance of outdoor activities is significant in Arizona.



QUALITY OF LIFE

Many realize that both the presence and protection of natural areas and wildlife improves the quality of their own lives. Fresh air, opportunities to exercise in the natural environment, inspiring vistas, sunrises and sunsets, stewardship and pride of ownership or involvement, all contribute heavily to a person's sense of well-being and quality of life. Nearly all Arizonans (93%) categorize parks and open space as 'essential' to Arizona's tourism economy (Perceptions of Parks and Recreation in Arizona). Of 14 features, Arizonans rate the state's natural beauty, outdoor parks and trails as its greatest assets (from *The Arizona We Want 2.0, The Case for Action*). Providing public access to open space is an appropriate function of government in the preservation, conservation and maintenance of open space.

EDUCATIONAL VALUES

The Sonoran Desert areas, including mountain ridges, washes, and riparian areas provide educational opportunities to the City's residents. Through nature exploration, photography, painting, and hiking trails through environmentally, geologically, or historically significant areas, children, their parents and educators are provided a natural open space classroom unparalleled in many parts of the country. A key

objective of this plan is to identify and protect as many of these opportunities as possible. By preserving riparian areas and significant amounts of open space, the preservation of these natural areas will contribute to a better understanding of the relationships between suburban development and natural areas. It will also enable students to study the ecology of the Sonoran Desert, as well as desert wildlife and its habitats.

Using a conservative value of 5 percent as the amount that these conserved lands add to the market value of dwellings within 500 feet, TPL estimated that proximity to parks and protected lands added \$190 million in value. Another estimate from the National Association of Realtors in 2009 found the premium for homes near parks and open space can extend three blocks and start at 20 percent for those adjoining homes.

INTRINSIC (NATURAL) VALUE

Intrinsic value is based on a perception of true value in terms of tangible and intangible factors (such as quality, uniqueness, ownership, and environment). Scenic views are one aspect of an intrinsic value. The colloquialisms: “beauty is in the eye of the beholder” and “I’ll know it when I see it” are examples of intrinsic value. Intrinsic values are almost impossible to quantify because of different values to different people, but this does not imply intrinsic values aren’t important. An objective of this plan is to define intrinsic natural values as broadly as possible and to protect as much of those values as possible for the greatest range of public enjoyment. Open space preservation properly planned will provide some with a sense of freedom, others with a sense of solitude, and others still with awe and inspiration.

VISION

The Vision developed in Peoria’s 1999 Desert Lands Conservation Master Plan still rings true today:

“Provide a high quality living environment, offering a diverse mixture of quality housing opportunities for various income levels, accompanied by employment and commercial opportunities that minimize the necessity to drive long distances and which are designed for sensitive integration into the desert environment. Weaving throughout the Study Area will be a series of significant active and passive desert open space areas that provide wildlife habitat, scenic vistas, recreational and cultural opportunities, and enhance the overall quality of life for residents in the Study Area and the City of Peoria and which will be managed to ensure their use and preservation for future generations.”

The goal of this Sonoran Preservation Plan is to strive for a balance between the protection of natural and cultural resources while providing varied recreational opportunities and still accommodate future growth. The purpose of this plan document is to identify areas that merit special consideration and planning strategies that can be used to help protect, conserve, or acquire these special areas for public benefit. This plan, when implemented, will ensure that much of the natural character of northern Peoria will remain environmentally intact, beautiful, and accessible. All of this will need to be accomplished while respecting the property rights of individual land owners who currently own some of the more unique features in this area.

A key objective of this Plan is to obtain ecologically and historically significant open spaces for the purpose of enriching the lives of the City and its residents. Because the City is unable to acquire all desirable lands, it must plan and prioritize areas that serve the public with the greatest benefit. Some areas may be protected simply for their aesthetic value, while others may be set aside for wildlife, or serve as connections between public trail corridors.

The City also desires to preserve many of the culturally significant sites distributed throughout the northern portions of the City. Ultimately, the City's goal is to incorporate a meaningful network of cultural and historic sites into preserved open space as educational enhancements to the outdoor lifestyle enjoyed by Peoria residents and visitors.

In general, land use planning is reactive or proactive. In most circumstances, policies are applied when land development projects are submitted for agency review. This is the reactive approach to land use planning. This program plan represents a more proactive approach to preservation of lands considered significant for open space preservation. As such the program will be somewhat detached from individual development proposals with the City of Peoria, taking the initiative to obtain commitments or acquisition of identified open space parcels.

The plan's strategy is three-fold: cooperative agreements with Federal and County agencies for lands north of State Route 74; coordination and cooperative planning of State Land parcels that contain natural, scenic, and/or significant cultural sites; and discussions with private land owners to obtain conservation easements, dedications, or acquisitions for identified significant parcels or portions thereof.

PLANNING PROCESS

1. Identify area, inventory database, needs and trends (Chapter 1)
2. Inventory resources (Chapter 2)
2. Develop goals, criteria, and open space types, then prioritize focus areas and projects according to values and filters (Chapter 3)
4. Match priorities with tools, funding sources, and timeline (Chapter 4)
5. Determine land management strategies (Chapter 5)

A principle is an adopted rule or method for application in action. In that sense, a principle will serve as a guiding doctrine which provides uniform direction to the goals, objectives, and policies of the Desert Lands Conservation Master Plan. The guiding principles for the Desert Lands Conservation Master Plan are:

- Focus on flexible and voluntary, incentive-based approaches
- Focus on programs and policies that leverage activities and funding
- Encourage collaboration with private and/or public partners
- Use a systems approach
- Focus on key lands, preserve identified sensitive lands and features if at all possible.
- Channel development into areas that are already disturbed or areas which will minimize impacts on the natural environment
- Given the rapid rate of growth in the community, coupled with a commensurate loss of desert land, a proactive approach, rather than a reactive approach is preferred.

CITY COUNCIL GOALS AND PUBLIC INPUT

In March of 2013, the Peoria City Council adopted a series of 24 month goals, which include goals related to open space protection and fall under the heading of Preserve Our Natural Environment:

- Land Banking for Parks and Open Space
- Incorporate Open Space into Our Build Environment

A series of meetings and open house presentations were held between June and August, 2012 with the purpose of gaining insight from area stakeholders (e.g., Bureau of Reclamation, Arizona State Land Department, Maricopa County Parks and Recreation Department) and the general public. In addition, Peoria staff meet individually with key agencies and stakeholders (e.g., Bureau of Land Management, Rock Products Association, Maricopa Association of Governments). The intent of these meetings was to introduce the plan and its intent to as many groups and citizens as possible and gain insight as to what elements were of prime importance to the general public and land owners. All meetings were well attended. Many diverse comments were received and incorporated into the planning process.

Public input was also received from two surveys conducted in 2013. Survey results indicate that residents value the aesthetic qualities of Peoria and appreciate features such as overall cleanliness and landscaping. Increasing attention is paid to proper treatment of the environment, community appearance and cleanliness, “green” policies, and open space preservation. Figure 1-1 shows how citizens ranked how well the City is preserving natural areas such as open space, farmlands, and greenbelts. This was an increase from past citizen surveys (City of Peoria 2013, page 28).

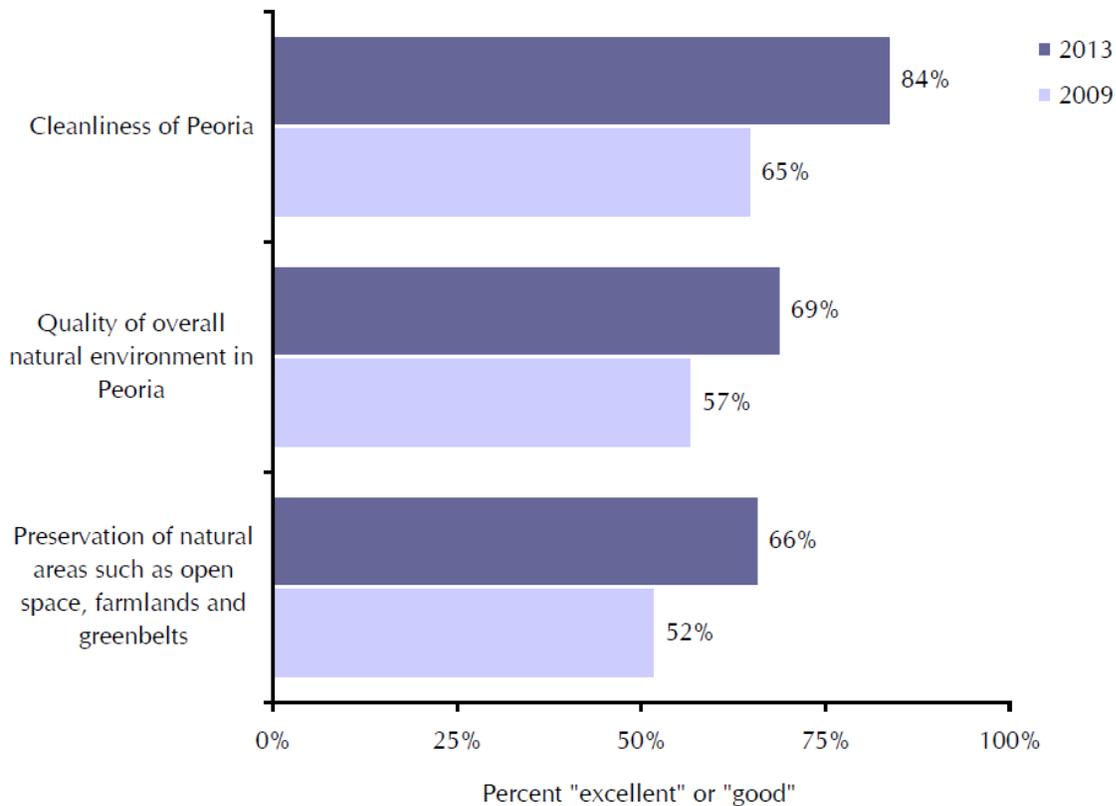


Figure 1-1. Ratings of the Community’s Natural Environment by Year

The 2013 Parks and Recreation Needs Assessment Survey similarly found that 84% of respondents agree or strongly agree with the statement that preserving open space and the environment provides benefits to your household. It found strong support that the top new amenities households are most willing to fund via additional tax initiatives (up to \$10/month) are: develop additional walking, hiking, and biking trails (30%), purchase land to preserve open space and green space (26%), develop lighting along multi-use trails (21%), and purchase land for developing passive facilities (20%) – all of which are open space related (Figure 1-2).

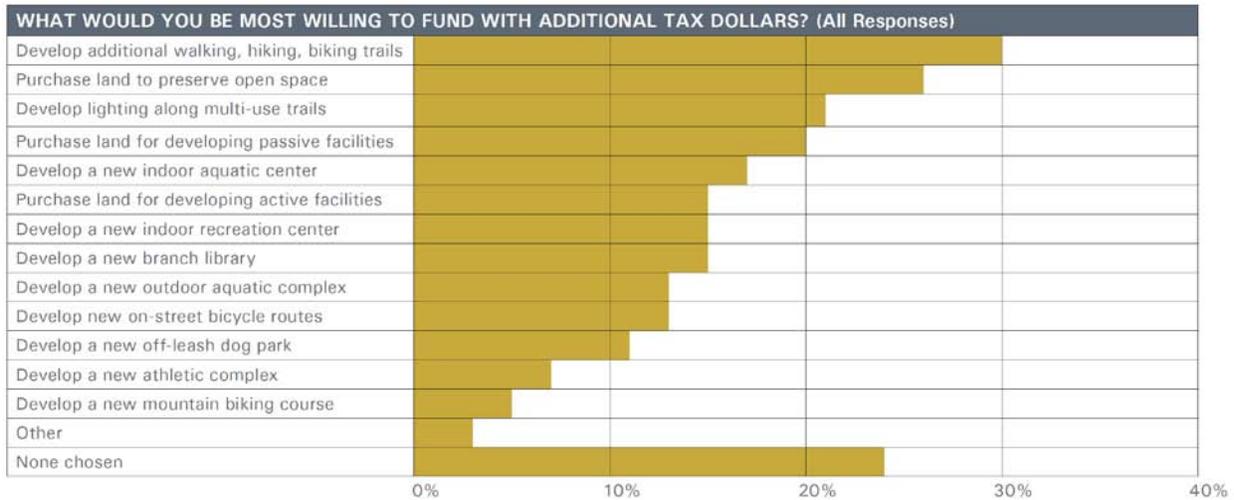


Figure 1-2. Actions that Households Would be Most Willing to Fund with Additional Tax Dollars.

REGULATORY FRAMEWORK

RELATIONSHIP TO THE COMPREHENSIVE PLAN AND OTHER PLANS

The General Plan is the City’s fundamental policy document guiding long-range growth and development in the City and its planning area. Land use decisions must ‘conform’ to the General Plan. It structures planning policy in the form of a Vision, Goals, Objectives, and Policies to provide a policy framework to identify, acquire and enhance a system of open space areas and recreation facilities within the Peoria Planning Area.

The Parks, Recreation, Open Space, and Trails Master Plan (PROST) serves as the Comprehensive Plan Element specific to planning, development and provisioning of facilities for parks, recreation, open space, and trails. As the PROST is updated, it is incorporated into the General Plan as an amendment. Consistent with Senate Bill 1525, the PROST presents an analysis of forecasted needs, policies for managing and protecting open space areas and resources to acquire additional open space areas and recreational resources within a context of an integrated regional system.

Closely related to the Goals, Objectives and Policies found in the General Plan and PROST is each department’s Implementation Program. An Implementation Program provides the City with a comprehensive list of strategies, tasks, and tools used as benchmarks for progress toward the ultimate vision of the City and the General Plan. While tiering from the policy direction of the General Plan and

PROST, the implementation strategies, tasks, tools, projects, and their phasing are dynamic and opportunistic, providing a greater degree of specificity on criteria and procedures that are subject to administrative (in contrast to executive and legislative) changes (Figure 1-3).

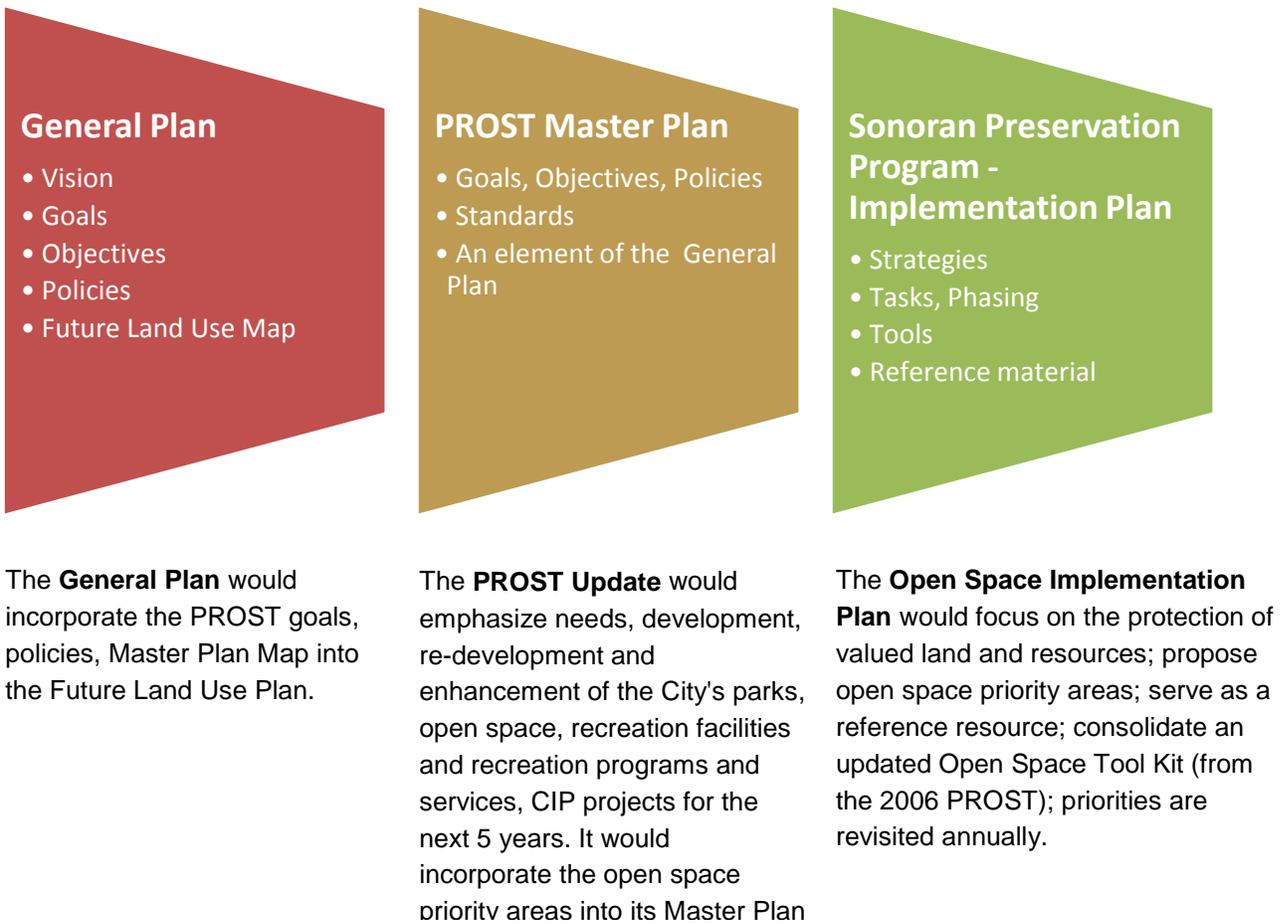


Figure 1-3. Relationship between the Sonoran Preservation Program Plan and the Comprehensive Plan

OTHER PLANNING DOCUMENTS

Various other City codes and policy directives also provide governance regarding recreational access, preservation and development. Unincorporated areas within the master plan area are subject to Maricopa County Plans and codes. Of particular relevance to conservation of desert lands in the project area is the Desert Lands Conservation Overlay (DLCO) ordinance, created in response to the 1999 Desert Lands Conservation Master Plan. The purpose of the DLCO is to identify and protect the unique and environmentally sensitive Sonoran Desert lands in the City and to promote the public health, safety and welfare by providing appropriate and reasonable controls for the development of such lands. The DLCO applies to lands located north of Pinnacle Peak Road. Key provisions of DLCO include:

- All significant Washes shall be preserved in an undisturbed condition and the habitat value preserved in its original condition. Secondary Washes having no vegetation or plants being preserved in place may be altered or eliminated.
- An undisturbed area of twenty-five (25) feet measured from the edge of riparian vegetation or the floodplain, whichever is greater, shall be preserved on both sides of a Wash that has a one hundred-year peak flow greater than seven hundred (700) cfs.
- A scenic corridor of 100 feet, measured from the edge of floodplain, shall be established along both sides of the Agua Fria River within which the immediate foreground is kept intact with native or enhanced desert vegetation and no structures are permitted, except for those associated with utilities, stormwater management, and roadways.

The DLCO also has provisions that limit development densities on steeper slopes as well as provisions that contribute to the protection of native plants and cultural resources. The city also has a Hillside Development Overlay that reinforces the DLCO's development restrictions on steeper lands.

Plans consulted in the preparation of the master plan include but are not limited to the following:

- *City of Peoria General Plan 2010*
- *City of Peoria Zoning Code*
- *City of Peoria Desert Lands Conservation Guide (manual)*
- *City of Peoria Desert Lands Conservation Plan 1999*
- *City of Peoria Desert Lands Conservation Overlay District – as amended*
- *City of Peoria Hillside Development Overlay District*
- *City of Peoria Rivers Master Plan 1999*
- *Peoria Parks, Recreation, Open Space and Trails Master Plan*
- *Wittmann Area Drainage Master Plan*
- *North Peoria Area Drainage Master Plan*
- *Upper New River Area Drainage Master Plan*
- *Agua Fria Watercourse Master Plan*
- *Lake Pleasant Parkway Design Theme Manual*
- *Loop 303 Specific Area Plan*
- *Lake Pleasant/North Peoria Area Plan*
- *Lake Pleasant Parkway Corridor Specific Area Plan*
- *City of Peoria Infrastructure Design Guidelines*
- *State of Arizona Groundwater Management Act of 1980, 4th Management Plan*
- *MAG Environmentally Sensitive Lands*
- *MAG West Valley Multimodal Transportation Corridor Master Plan*
- *Lake Pleasant Regional Park Master Plan*
- *Lake Pleasant Regional Park, Agua Fria Conservation Area Management Plan*
- *North Lake Pleasant Recreation Management Plan*
- *Maricopa County Wildlife Connectivity Assessment: Report on Stakeholder Input, January 2012*

- *Arizona's State Wildlife Action Plan 2012-2022*
- *Arizona's Wildlife Linkages Assessment (Arizona Wildlife Linkages Workgroup 2006)*

CHAPTER 2 – OPEN SPACE FRAMEWORK AND RESOURCES

INTRODUCTION

The master plan area consists of a little more than 200 square miles between Pinnacle Peak Road and north of Table Mesa Road in Yavapai County; and between 67th Avenue east and 179th Avenue west. The area includes the watersheds of the Agua Fria River, the New River, and Morgan City Wash. Other significant drainages within the project area include Caterpillar Tank Wash, Twin Buttes Wash, and three unnamed washes west of the Agua Fria River. The Hieroglyphic Mountains dominate the northwestern portion of the master plan area. Southern portions of the master plan area consist of small isolated mountains (e.g., Calderwood Butte, Westwing Mountain and Sunrise Mountain) and low-relief terrain such as fan terraces and alluvial valleys.

Within the Peoria planning area are a number of landowners with a mix of responsibilities that run with the land. These include federal lands (Bureau of Reclamation and the Bureau of Land Management) and the Arizona State Land Department. Also located within the study area are entitled master planned developments (including Quintero, Saddleback Heights, Vistancia, and Lake Pleasant Heights).

FEDERAL/STATE/COUNTY GOVERNMENTAL REGULATORY AGENCIES

At the State, Federal, and local levels there are units of government involved in some form of open space protection within the planning area. Key agencies are listed below and the extent of their land ownership within the planning area is shown in Table 2-1. It is important to note that these estimates are general area calculations measured from the land ownership map included in this report. The distribution of these lands is shown in Map 2-1.

TABLE 2-1. LAND OWNERSHIP WITHIN THE PLANNING AREA

STATE TRUST		BLM		BUREAU OF RECLAMATION		COUNTY		CITY		PRIVATE		TOTAL ACRES	
Acres	%	Acres	%	Acres	%	Acres	%	Acres	%	Acres	%	Acres	%
35,713	24%	29,713	20%	17,623	12%	6,275	4%	922	0.6%	59,341	40%	149,579	100%

1. Bureau of Land Management. The mission of the BLM is to “enhance the quality of life for all citizens through the balanced stewardship of America’s public lands and resources through sustaining the health, diversity, and productivity of the Nation’s public lands for the use and enjoyment of present and future generations.” This includes managing and providing recreation opportunities, commercial activities, wildlife habitat, protection of vulnerable, and representative habitats, plant communities, and ecosystems, and providing interpretative activities to meet scientific and educational needs, as described in the 2010 Bradshaw-Harquahala Resource Management Plan. The BLM holds several sections of land located primarily north of Carefree Highway (SR 74).

Most of the BLM land within the study area is undeveloped, though mining and grazing claims may exist. BLM land is receiving increased pressure from recreational users as the Phoenix urban area expands to the northwest. The congressionally designated Hell’s Canyon Wilderness is located along the border with Yavapai County and touches the Peoria planning area. habitat, protection of vulnerable, and representative habitats, plant communities, and ecosystems. With regard to Federal and State Lands, the Federal Recreation and Public Purposes Act (R&PP) and the Arizona Preserve Initiative Program (API) provide guidance for the identification, cooperative agreements, and acquisition of land for open space purposes. Federal and State lands have particular use requirements and policies governing access and improvements. These are further discussed in **Appendix A: Federal and State Policies and Programs**

2. Bureau of Reclamation (Central Arizona Project). The mission of the BOR is to “manage, develop, and protect water and related resources in an environmentally and economically sound manner in the interest of the American public.” The BOR holds several parcels in North Peoria related to the Central Arizona Canal and Lake Pleasant. State land is another major land holder in the Peoria Planning Area.

3. Arizona State Land Department. The Arizona State Land Department (ASLD) is the agency responsible for the management of State Lands, and their mission is “to manage State Trust lands and resources to enhance value and optimize economic return for the Trust beneficiaries, consistent with sound stewardship, conservation, and business management principles supporting socioeconomic goals for citizens here today and generations to come, and to manage and provide support for resource conservation programs for the well-being of the public and the State’s natural environment.”

4. Maricopa County Parks and Recreation. The Bureau of Reclamation (BOR) and the Bureau of Land Management (BLM) previously controlled the area surrounding Lake Pleasant. Through the Recreation and Public Purposes Act (RPPA), the Maricopa County Parks Department has committed to utilize and manage these areas for recreational purposes. These recreational activities are primarily water related, however, the County’s Master Plan does include other recreational uses such as overnight camping, interpretive facilities and other support services that contribute to the use of the lake and park area.

The City of Peoria and the County have a cooperative relationship and typically support each other when working toward common goals. The County recognizes the value of the natural setting and the lake features and considers protecting and preserving these features when developing recreational facilities at the lake. While the relationship is cooperative, the City of Peoria does not have jurisdiction over the County’s improvements at the lake. Because the County is already examining ways to protect unique environmental areas within the park limits, the area is generally excluded from this Preservation Master Planning effort. The lake is a valuable asset for the City of Peoria and will continue to be an attraction for the residents of the Northwest Valley. The County will continue its efforts of protecting the aesthetic and

environmental value of the regional park. This Preservation Plan will focus on the areas within the City limits and planning area, but outside of the park boundary.

5. Flood Control District of Maricopa County. New River Dam is an earth-fill dam which was part of a project designed to provide flood protection to homes and businesses along New River. The dam is designed to detain flood water from the river and slowly release it into the natural channel downstream. In total, approximately 2,700 acres are associated with the New River Dam project [Is access currently allowed? Shawn/Jeff to elaborate].



Other public lands include County parcels managed by the Flood Control District of Maricopa County and by Maricopa County Parks and Recreation. The City of Peoria manages a few sites designated for future parks as well as parcels that have already been designated as public open space.

The remaining lands are in private ownership and have either been developed, planned or are presently undeveloped with an intent to develop sometime in the future.

EXISTING OPEN SPACE PROPERTIES

Existing protected areas include dedicated open space and other non-saleable lands, as shown in Table 2-2.

TABLE 2-2. OPEN SPACE PROPERTIES IN CITY OF PEORIA [COP TO CONFIRM BELOW]

PROPERTY NAME	OWNER	SIZE (ACRES)	RECREATIONAL ACCESS	AMENITIESTYPE OF OPEN SPACE
Sunrise Mountain	Peoria	113	Yes	Trails
Palo Verde	Peoria	16	Yes	Trails
East Wing Mountain	Peoria	146	Yes	Trails
New River		295	?	Trails
West Wing Mountain	Peoria	209	Yes	Trails
Calderwood Butte	Peoria	80	Yes	Trail - 75% dedicated flood plan
Skunk Creek/ACDC		55		
West Wing Park	Peoria	8		
TOTAL EXISTING		922	--	--
Future: Vistancia (White Peaks)		900	No	Not dedicated yet
Future: Lake Pleasant Heights		300	No	Not dedicated yet
Total Anticipated		1,200		
COMBINED TOTAL		2,122	--	--

PHYSICAL SETTING

The Sonoran Desert is an arid region covering portions of southwestern Arizona and southeastern California, as well as most of Baja California and the western half of the state of Sonora, Mexico.

WATER RESOURCES

Natural drainage corridors and water features offer some of the greatest value in terms of environmental and aesthetic character. Within the study area, there are a variety of watercourses that range from small localized drainage to river corridors. As is typical with desert washes, concentrated drainage supports a greater variety and greater density of natural vegetation than the surrounding desert. This increased density of vegetation provides food and cover for a wide variety of desert wildlife and serve as trailways for the larger mammals. Vegetation and rocky outcrops exposed by erosion provide habitat for smaller mammals, reptiles and birds.

Lake Pleasant

Peoria is the "Gateway to Lake Pleasant," one of the finest water recreation areas in Arizona. The Lake Pleasant Regional Park is managed by the Maricopa County Parks and Recreation Department. Lake Pleasant is the largest lake in the Phoenix metropolitan area. The lake features over 50 miles of shoreline with 10,000 acres of clear water fed primarily from the Agua Fria River. The 23,000 acre park is primarily used for boating and non-motorized recreation such as horseback riding and hiking.



The lake was originally created in the 1920s with the building of the "Carl" Pleasant Dam which was later renamed as Waddell Dam. Prior to construction of the dam, water flowed in the Agua Fria most of the year.

Lake Pleasant is formed behind a larger New Waddell Dam in 1992 and is a storage reservoir for Colorado River water from the CAP Canal and surface water from the Agua Fria. The storage capacity for the Lake is between 812,000 and 1.1 million acre-feet. An additional 36,700 acre-feet of inactive conservation storage capacity was created in order to maintain a minimum pool for fish and wildlife purposes. The new dam is a multipurpose structure owned by the U.S. Bureau of Reclamation. Colorado River water is transported by the Central Arizona Project to Lake Pleasant via the Waddell Canal during the winter months. The Maricopa Water District owns, operates, and is developing Pleasant Harbor at Lake Pleasant, which includes a marina and an RV Resort. The Lake Pleasant Regional Park, managed by the Maricopa County Parks and Recreation Department, is located in the upper north central portion of the master plan area. The 23,000 acre park contains the 10,000 acre Lake Pleasant and is primarily used for boating and non-motorized recreation such as horseback riding and hiking.

The County Park at Lake Pleasant provides camping, boating, house boating, sailing, water skiing, jet skiing and fishing. Anglers have experienced trophy-size catches at the lake with a wide variety of native and sport fish.

Floodplains

The natural drainage corridors offer some of the greatest value in terms of the environmental and aesthetic character of the Study Area. There are a variety of stream courses that range from minor drainage to primary river corridors. As is typical with desert washes, the concentrated drainage which flows through these corridors supports a greater variety and greater density of natural vegetation than the surrounding desert. This increased density of vegetation provides food and cover for a wide variety of desert wildlife. These washes serve as the trailways for the larger mammals and the vegetation and rocky outcrops exposed by erosion provide habitat for smaller mammals, reptiles and birds. It is essential to maintain the habitat value of these wash areas if the character and environmental quality of northern Peoria is to be preserved.

Agua Fria River

The Agua Fria River and the New River flow through Peoria from northeast to southwest toward a confluence with the Salt River. The Agua Fria River is the primary drainage and has historically drained the majority of the watershed included in the Study Area.

The Agua Fria river basin occupies about 1,200 square miles in central Arizona. The northern half of the basin is in the Central highlands physiographic province, and the southern half is in the Basin and Range province. The basin's main drainage is the Agua Fria River (Spanish for cold water), which flows north to south through the basin and empties into Lake Pleasant. Major tributaries to the Agua Fria are Big Bug, Silver, Sycamore, Yellow Jacket, and Skunk Creeks, and the New River. The Agua Fria and its tributaries are generally intermittent streams except for some perennial stretches where impermeable bedrock forces groundwater into the streambed. The Agua Fria River flows as an intermittent stream over its 120 mile length. The source is approximately 20 miles east northeast of Prescott, Arizona. The river flows through a small canyon called "Black Canyon" into Lake Pleasant.



Current conditions of the Agua Fria River still offer areas of riparian vegetation with stands of cottonwood trees and mesquite bosques. The wash bottom is fairly broad and there are areas where years of erosion have left dramatic cliffs and interesting rock formations along its banks. Current uses of the river range from sand and gravel operations to unstructured recreational uses, include hiking, horseback riding, all-terrain vehicular riding, four wheeling, and target shooting.

The recently developed *Rivers Master Plan* commissioned by the City of Peoria outlines a number of potential uses which could occur along the Agua Fria River. The majority of these suggested uses relate to maintaining and preserving the natural areas and open space which occurs along the river. This plan also recommends planning efforts which would lead to a city and regional river corridor network, enabling the river corridors to be linked to other trail routes and recreational opportunities.

The Central Arizona Water Conservation District of the Central Arizona Project operates the Agua Fria Recharge Project, located about four miles south of the New Waddell Dam. Below Lake Pleasant the Agua Fria River flows only when water is released from the dam during major flood events.

New River

Below New River Dam (located approximately at 75th Avenue and Jomax), the New River is both undefined floodplain and channelized corridor. Above the dam, in the area known as the Upper New River watershed, the area is largely undeveloped and relatively pristine, undisturbed Sonoran Desert. The New River is controlled by New River Dam, an earthen dam built for flood control purposes, located north of Jomax Road. The Dam has nearly 44,000 acre-feet of storage capacity. One of the earliest flood control projects along the New River was authorized by the Flood Control Act of 1965. This plan recommended construction of a channel from New River Dam to the Agua Fria River and several small levees along New River from Skunk Creek to the confluence with the Agua Fria River. Channelization of the New River, between Grand Avenue and Olive Avenue, was completed by the USACE in 1989. New River Dam was included in the plan and involved the construction of an earthfill embankment, an ungated outlet, a saddle dike, and a detached spillway located on the left abutment of the dam. The dam was completed by the US Army Corps of Engineers in 1985, and is maintained by the Flood Control District of Maricopa County.

The New River facilitates a significant watershed but its channel is not as well defined as the Agua Fria. In many areas the New River is a series of braided channels with tributaries, which also parallel these channels before connecting into the main flow. This creates a broader area of riparian vegetation, which is supported by the intermittent flows of the river.

Like the Agua Fria River, there are a number of cultural sites located along or near the banks of the New River. Recent influences of man on the river include the impacts of ranching and residential development. The containment of stormwater drainage has contributed to increased vegetation density in the areas where the water is impounded.

The *Rivers Master Plan* also recognizes the New River as a potential recreational resource and it recommends linking it to the other trails and river systems as a part of the regional network. However it also recognizes the development activities planned and anticipated for the lands adjacent to the New River. The plan accounts for the development of active recreational uses in the basin areas of this river.



New River at Carefree Highway, 1965

Morgan City Wash

A major wash that flows from the northwest southeasterly to a confluence with the Agua Fria, Morgan City Wash is an unspoiled natural wash. It is an important focus of open space preservation and wildlife linkages in this master plan.

Other Washes

There are a number of significant desert washes located throughout the Study Area. Most of these start outside the Study Area and flow into the Agua Fria River or Lake Pleasant. These washes include Humbug Creek, French Creek, Castle Creek, Garfias Wash, Cottonwood Creek, and Morgan City Wash. The headwaters of these washes are located in the Hieroglyphic Mountains. The only significant wash which does not flow into the lake or the Agua Fria River is the Padelford Wash. This wash is located in the western portion of the Study Area and is the primary drainage for the watershed located on the western side of the Hieroglyphic Mountains.

All of the significant washes listed above are primary corridors for regional wildlife and they provide important habitat. These washes are lined with mature desert trees and provide an important aesthetic contrast to the adjacent and comparatively barren slopes of the hillsides.

There are also a number of secondary and tertiary washes which feed into the significant washes from the adjacent hillsides and flatlands. These washes vary in width from small narrow canyon washes to sand bottom washes wide enough to accommodate a vehicle. These smaller washes also provide important vegetation areas and wildlife habitat. They serve as a link to the hillsides, mountains and canyon of the Hieroglyphic Mountains. Because the flow capacities of these washes are relatively small, they are often the most susceptible of being channeled or realigned during development activities.

The natural drainageways are a strong element of the natural character for this desert environment. They are sensitive to development because the vegetation along the banks has established itself and matured based on the availability of moisture provided by the watercourse. Impacts to these washes often permanently change their appearance and environmental function. Protection of these areas will need to be a key component of the Preservation Master Plan. Figure 2 depicts the hydrological features in the Study Area.

Canals

Water has been a defining element in the Planning area since the era of the Hohokam. Surface remains of canals dug by Native Americans are largely invisible because of urban development, but subsurface remains may be preserved in Peoria. . These prehistoric canals are not as visible in the planning area as they are in other parts of the metropolitan area, but historic and prehistoric canals document an essential part of Peoria's history.



Natural Springs and Wetlands

Springs are defined as any natural occurrence where water flows to the surface of the earth from below the surface. Thus it is where the aquifer surface meets the ground surface. Spring discharge, or resurgence, is determined by the "spring's" recharge basin. Factors include the size of the area in which groundwater is captured, the amount of precipitation, the size of capture points, and the size of the spring outlet. Water may leak into the underground system from many sources including permeable earth. Several natural springs are known to exist in north Peoria. These springs include Big Springs, Burro Springs, Chalky Spring, and Mitchell Spring. The springs for which Castle Hot Springs is known are thermal springs. Other undocumented springs are located around Lake Pleasant and are relatively remote.

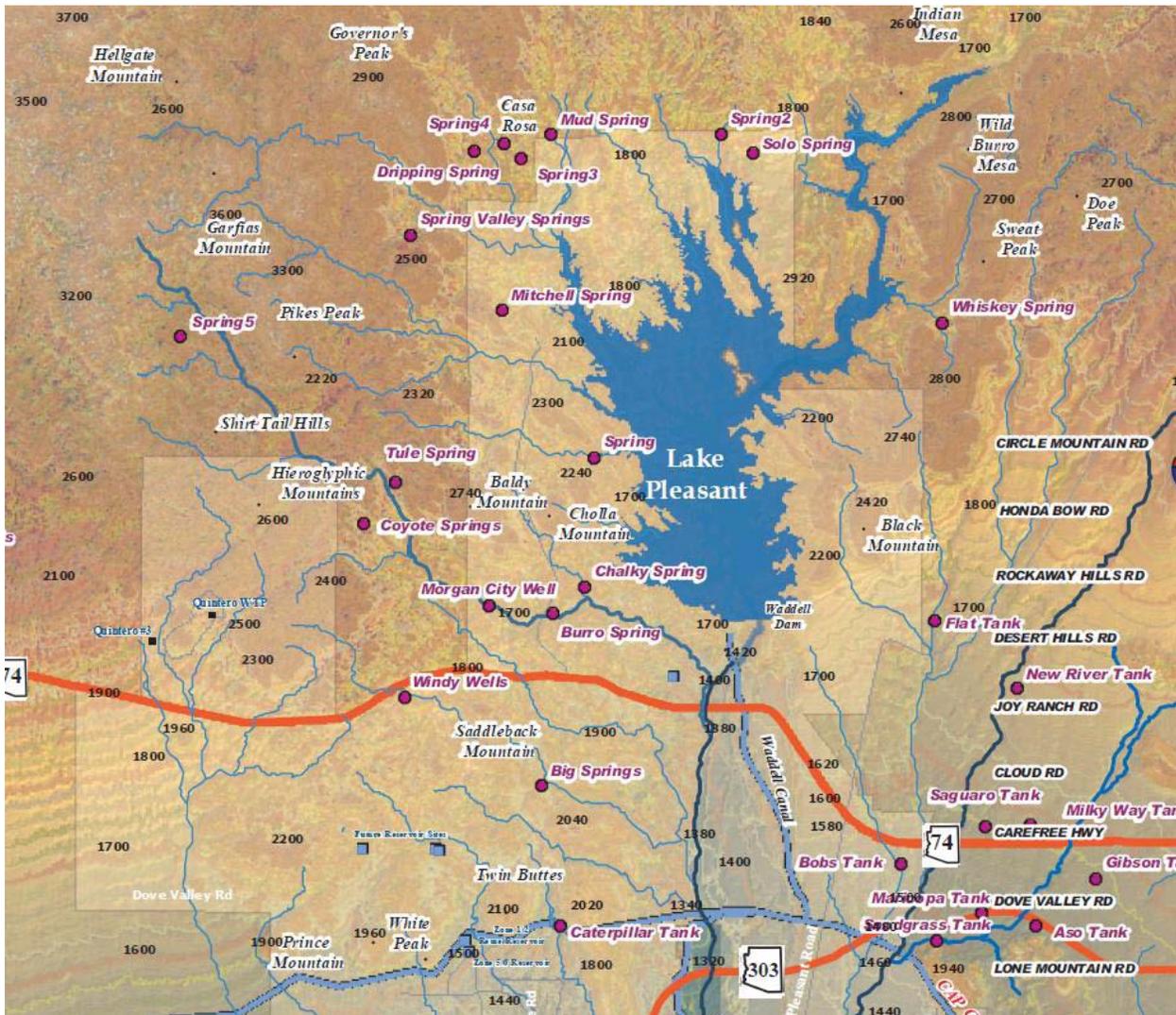


Figure 2-2. Major Water Sources

Tanks and game catchments are permanent or portable devices to provide adequate amount and quality of drinking water for livestock and/or wildlife. Many older tanks were developed over existing springs or seeps. Many livestock tanks have been improved over the years in the rangelands around Lake Pleasant and are important sources of water not only for grazing animals but for wildlife as well. Lake Pleasant and associated tanks and catchments are located within Arizona Game and Fish Management Unit 20B which supports javalina, mountain lion, mule deer, dove, quail, black bear, and a variety of water fowl.

Wetlands are defined as areas that are periodically or permanently inundated by surface water or groundwater and support vegetation adapted for life in saturated soils. The determination whether an area is considered a wetland is based on the presence of certain types of soils, hydrology, and vegetation as defined by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (USACE). Wetlands generally include areas such as swamps, marshes, and bogs, but can also be found in washes and drainages. Jurisdictional wetlands, as described and regulated by the USACE, are those areas where soils, water-dependent vegetation, and water all occur and are generally permanent, except in special cases as noted by USACE for human-

induced wetlands. While no specific wetlands have been identified within the master plan area, several areas along the Agua Fria River north of the Recharge project have characteristics that might qualify them as jurisdictional wetlands and will need further study and analysis.

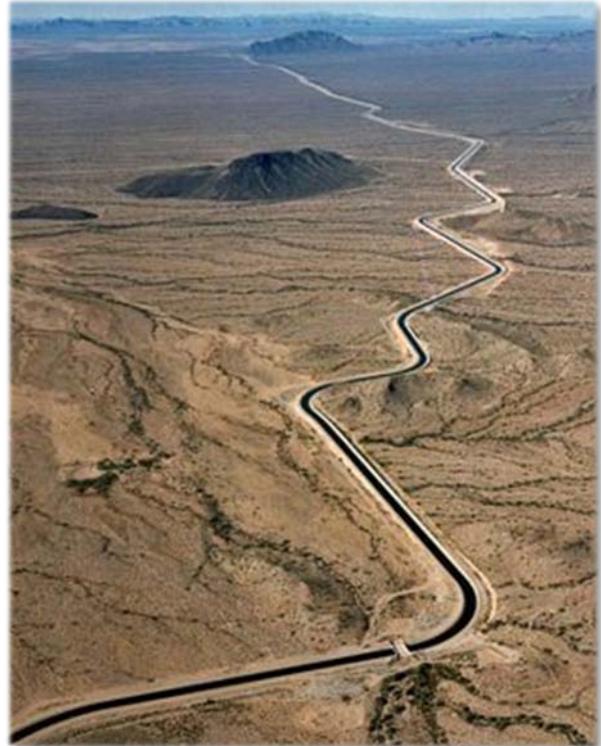
Central Arizona Project (CAP) and Beardsley Canal

The CAP is a 336 mi diversion canal extending from the Colorado River near Parker into central and southern Arizona, managed and operated by the Central Arizona Water Conservation District (CAWCD).

Before CAP was constructed, many archaeological and biological studies were conducted by a number of local and federal organizations to determine how the environment would be affected by CAP and what could be done to minimize those affects. It was realized that many desert animals would be attracted to the canal for water, so an effort to reduce animal drowning identified ways of protecting wildlife along the canal route.

Specially designed bridges were placed at important animal movement and migration paths so animals and desert tortoises can safely cross the canal. Eight-foot high fences line the canal on both sides to keep large animals safely out. The top five feet of the concrete lining has a rough finish to let small animals that get through the fence climb down for a drink and safely back out.

The project was envisioned to provide water to nearly one million acres of irrigated agricultural land and including the metropolitan areas of Phoenix and Tucson. In addition to its water supply benefits, the project also provides substantial benefits from flood control, outdoor recreation, fish and wildlife conservation, and sediment control.



The CAP bisects the Planning Area from east to west and currently (2010) serves as the northern limit of suburban expansion of the City. Lands to the north are generally undeveloped though many areas have been master planned for future development.

The CAP is also home to a National Recreation Trail extending the full 336 miles from California to Tucson. Enabling legislation for the construction of the CAP also set aside land to be combined with adjoining private lands for a multi-use recreational trail along the south and west sides of the canal alignment. The US Bureau of Reclamation acquired sufficient along the edge of the right of way and land and inset the fence 10 ft. to 20 ft. from the property boundary to allow for the trail to be developed. The CAP requests that each municipality and/or developer provide an additional twenty feet of trail width or setback along those adjacent developments to allow for proper grading, drainage and landscaping enhancements to occur on the developers property.

The Beardsley Canal is a 30-mile long canal that diverts CAP water and water from the Agua Fria River southward from Lake Pleasant. The water in the Beardsley Canal is diverted by the Maricopa County Municipal Water Conservation District to be delivered to users in their district.

Arizona Department of Water Resources Areas

The Arizona Department of Water Resources (ADWR) develops management plans for the state's Active Management Areas (AMA). The master plan area lies within the Phoenix AMA. The master plan area contains a permitted recharge project located four miles south of New Waddell Dam. There are two components to the project, a four-mile section of the Agua Fria River and 100 acres of spreading basins.

NATURAL HABITATS

The master plan area includes both developed and natural settings, the degree to which natural habitats are available for wildlife species varies. There are at least twelve plant associations within the master plan area, with their occurrence generally corresponding to topography (see Appendix F).

CLIMATE

The Sonoran Desert is the hottest of our North American deserts, but a distinctly bimodal rainfall pattern produces a high biological diversity. Winter storms from the Pacific nourish many annuals such as poppies and lupines, while well-developed summer monsoons host both annuals and woody plants originating from the south. Freezing conditions can be expected for a few nights in winter.

Additional biological surveys will likely be necessary to determine the status of threatened and endangered species in the area and to minimize or avoid development impacts to these species.

VEGETATION

The planning area is composed of upland Sonoran desert habitat with xeroriparian habitat along the various washes and river corridors. The only sensitive and biologically unique habitat within the area is the aquatic habitat and accompanying riparian gallery forest that occur along the lower reaches of Morgan City Wash. A protective buffer zone setback extending 2000 feet from top of bank on either side of the wash has been recommended in the *North Peoria Area Drainage Master Plan* to protect this unique area from impacts of future development. As development occurs, additional biological surveys will likely be necessary to determine the status of threatened and endangered species to minimize or avoid impacts to these species.

Trees in the Sonoran Desert are usually well developed on the desert ranges and their bajadas. Often abundant on these well-drained soils are Little-leaf Palo Verdes, Desert Ironwoods, Catclaw and Saguaro. Understory consists of three, four or even five layers of smaller woody shrubs. The alluvial lowlands host communities of Desert Saltbush, Wolfberry and Bursage. On coarser soils, Creosote Bush and Bursage communities may stretch for miles. Where the water table is high, Honey or Velvet Mesquite form dense bosques or woodlands. Stream sides may be lined with riparian woodlands composed of Arizona Ash, Arizona Black Walnut, Fremont Cottonwood and various willows, with a dense understory of Arrow-weed, Seepwillow and Carrizo.

Stands of Creosote sometimes mixed with other species, predominate on areas of low relief in the south, whereas the plant communities grade into Arizona upland habitat as topographic relief increases to the

north. The number of plant species and complexity of the plant communities is also highest in northern portions of the planning area. Live water and associated riparian gallery forest occurs along the lower portion of Morgan City Wash and the adjoining portion of the Agua Fria River.

The Triangle-leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association was by far the most common as it encompasses about 70% of the planning area.

Several plant communities occur within the master plan area, with their occurrence generally corresponding to topography. Stands of creosote (*Larrea tridentata*), sometimes mixed with other species, predominate on areas of low relief in the south, whereas the plant communities grade into Arizona upland habitat as topographic relief increases to the north. The number of plant species and complexity of the plant communities is also highest in northern portions of the planning area. Live water and associated riparian gallery forest occurs along the lower portion of Morgan City Wash and the adjoining portion of the Agua Fria River. The Triangle-Leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association is by far the most common as it encompasses about 70% of the planning area.

The dominant vegetation along the xeroriparian washes includes:

- Blue Palo Verde (*Parkinsonia* (*Cercidium*) *floridum*),
- Velvet Mesquite (*Prosopis velutina*),
- Catclaw Acacia (*Acacia greggii*),
- Ironwood (*Olneya tesota*), and
- Desert Broom (*Baccharis sarothroides*).

Weed species include:

- Jimmyweed (*Isocoma wrightii*),
- Russian Thistle (*Salsola iberica*),
- Amaranthus (*Amaranthus* spp.), and
- London Rocket (*Sisymbrium irio*).

The desert floor in desert scrub communities often contains several grass species that typically include:

- Arizona Cotton Top (*Trichacne californica*),
- Curly Mesquite Grass (*Hilaria belangeri*),
- Fluff Grass (*Tridens pulchella*), and
- Three-awns (*Aristida* spp.).

The Upland communities share many species with adjacent subdivisions. These include:

- Blue Palo Verde,
- Creosote Bush,
- Velvet Mesquite,
- Prickly Pear Cactus (*Opuntia engelmannii*),
- Russian Thistle,
- Barrel Cactus (*Ferocactus wislizenii*),
- Chain Fruit Cholla (*Opuntia fulgida*),
- Little-leaf Palo Verde (*Cercidium microphyllum*),
- Desert Broom,
- Saguaro (*Carnegiea gigantea*),
- Graythorn (*Ziziphus obtusifolia*),
- Triangle-leaf Bursage,
- Foothill Palo Verde (*Parkinsonia microphylla*), and
- Western Honey Mesquite (*Prosopis glandulosa* var. *torreyana*)

XERORIPARIAN HABITAT

Riparian scrub is also known as xeroriparian mixed scrub, and occurs as a linear corridor of sparse to dense shrubs with trees lining washes and growing in floodplains. Xeroriparian areas, on average, have greater availability of surface and subsurface water than areas not associated with washes. As a result, xeroriparian washes tend to have a higher density and diversity of vegetation and often larger individuals of a particular plant species than adjacent upland areas. The greater abundance of resources provided by the vegetation increases the value of riparian communities over the adjacent upland communities for many species. The vegetation species in the xeroriparian habitat include Ironwood, Saguaro, Mesquite, Blue Palo Verde, Cholla, Ocotillo, and Desert Broom.

The structural and species diversity provide many types of food, cover, and shelter opportunities for wildlife. The banks of the washes and drainages provide shade and burrow sites. In addition, the washes serve as wildlife travel corridors. Movement of wildlife species through these corridors ensures that wildlife can survive in isolated habitat and in the region overall. Common mammals in xeroriparian communities may include Cactus Mouse (*Peromyscus eremicus*), Mule Deer (*Odocoileus hemionus*), Big Brown Bat (*Eptesicus fuscus*), Coyote (*Canis latrans*), and Javelina (*Tayassu tajacu*). Some characteristic birds of this community include Gambel Quail (*Callipepla gambelii*), Gila Woodpecker (*Melanerpes uropygialis*), Western Kingbird (*Tyrannus verticalis*), White-winged Dove (*Zenaida asiatica*), and the Verdin (*Auriparus flaviceps*). Coachwhip snakes (*Masticophis flagellum*), Western Spadefoot toads (*Scaphiopus hammondi*), and Collared lizards (*Crotophytus collaris*) are a few of the reptile and amphibian species that may be found in xeroriparian communities.

Development of areas within the master plan will result in numerous direct and indirect impacts to the biological community. One indirect impact will be changes in the frequency and amount of run-off that is received by washes in the area. This in turn will affect the long-term composition and stature of the xeroriparian vegetation along these washes. Two alternative scenarios for changes to the pattern of run-

off are discussed herein: 1) a decrease in the frequency and amount caused by diverting run-off to storm drains or similar removal systems, and 2) an increase in the frequency and amount, such as would be caused by diverting large volumes of additional run-off into the washes, or by retaining water in the washes for longer intervals. This latter scenario would be caused by the large increase in non-porous surfaces within the planning area (i.e., roads, houses, and other surfaces).

Decreasing the frequency and amount of run-off into the washes would probably manifest few changes in the xeroriparian plant community over the short-term, but could dramatically alter the vegetation of these washes over the long-term. The predicted long-term changes under such a scenario have been detailed relative to changes in the terrace vegetation along the Colorado River in Grand Canyon National Park following construction of Glen Canyon Dam. Based on these studies, decreasing the frequency and amount of flow would affect few short-term changes for washes within the planning area. However, germination and establishment of new xeroriparian plants would likely decrease proportionate to the decrease in flow. Consequently, adult trees would senesce and die over the long-term, and these individuals would not be replaced by seedlings. Large decreases in the amount of flow could lead to the slow demise of the xeroriparian plant community.

In contrast, the scenario of increasing the frequency and amount of run-off would likely result in substantial short- and long-term changes to the xeroriparian plant community. These changes would include increasing the size of the xeroriparian plant community as well as plant density. The magnitude of change to this plant community would likely be proportionate to the increase in water volume. Additionally, several plant species that are characteristic of more mesic habitats could become more common. These plant species include Burro Bush, Seepwillow, Desert Broom, possibly Goodding Willow. It should be noted that these predictions do not apply to increases in run-off volume that would be sufficient to induce scouring and significant erosion of the washes. Under such a scenario, scouring would deepen the washes, and the adjacent terraces could be eroded, thus also widening the wash. Moreover, run-off volumes that are sufficient to scour terrace areas could negatively impact existing xeroriparian vegetation. Frequent occurrence of such events might preclude re-establishment of the habitat.

WILDLIFE

The Sonoran Desert is rich in animal life as well, with many species in all groups derived from tropical and subtropical regions. The master plan area supports an abundance of wildlife that is typical of Sonoran Desert habitats (see Brown 1982), and several of these are highlighted in Appendix F. Analogous to the pattern exhibited by plants, the number of animal species is lowest in the less complex low-relief habitats in the south and is highest throughout the

topographically diverse Hieroglyphic Mountains area. In addition, numerous riparian-obligate and riparian-facultative species use the riparian forests along Morgan City Wash and the Agua Fria River.

Both the Agua Fria River and New River serve as valuable wildlife corridors and water source for wildlife of all sizes. Due to current and historical cattle grazing, there are numerous stock tanks throughout the area. Stock tanks are generally intended for cattle but are also valuable watering areas for wildlife. Catchments are valuable to all species of wildlife that inhabit this area and, if they are negatively impacted either directly through destruction resulting from home or road construction or indirectly by encroaching development, should be relocated to an area that will be preserved. Though the plant density associated with some of these tanks is higher than normal, many have been degraded due to wildcat dumping, off-road vehicles, target shooting, and other human activities. In spite of this degradation, wildlife species using these areas include Javelina (*Tayassu tajacu*), Coyote (*Canis latrans*), Bobcat (*Felis rufus*), Feral Burros (*Equus asinus*), and numerous species of shore and wading birds. The associated vegetation provides valuable cover for nesting, movement corridors for bird and mammal species, and habitat for various species of amphibians.

Formal wildlife surveys have not been conducted for this master plan however, wildlife typical to the planning area include: Desert Cottontail (*Sylvilagus audubonii*), Black-tailed Jackrabbit (*Lepus californicus*), Mourning Dove (*Zenaida macroura*), White-winged Dove (*Z. asiatica*), Gambel's Quail (*Callipepla gambelii*), Turkey Vulture (*Cathartes aura*), Javelina (*Tayassu tajacu*), Pack Rat (*Neotoma spp.*), and Northern Mockingbird (*Mimus polyglottos*).

Two special status species, Sonoran Desert Tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) and Lowland Leopard Frog (*Rana yavapaiensis*) have been known to occur within the master plan area. The Southwestern Willow Flycatcher (*Empidonax traillii extimus*) is an additional species that is listed as endangered, but not currently known to occur in the area however, suitable and sufficient habitat exists to support individuals of this species. According to the *Wittmann Area Drainage Master Plan*, there are fourteen threatened, endangered, and candidate species are listed for Maricopa County. Two endangered species (Lesser





Long-nosed Bat and the Bald Eagle) have been identified as having the potential to occur within the master plan area.

WILDLIFE MOVEMENT

Washes provide landscape features that connect large tracts of



isolated habitat across fragmented and at times barren terrain and are corridors. Movement of wildlife ensures that wildlife can survive in overall. Wildlife corridors provide concealment for foraging activities, juvenile dispersal. The natural wildlife corridors maintains genetic wildlife species, as well as healthy

commonly referred to as wildlife species through these corridors isolated habitat and in the region wildlife species with seasonal movement, and connectivity afforded by the diversity for plant and animal

populations in general. The master plan area contains major rivers and many smaller washes that contain xeroriparian habitat that function as a wildlife corridor for many species of birds, reptiles, and mammals. In addition, the Central Arizona Project Canal also functions as a wildlife corridor.

In order to sustain wildlife diversity and ecosystem processes, linkages (wildlife corridors) should not be limited to wash/river corridors. While these areas are often disproportionately important, they do not account for the full complement of habitat requirements that the local fauna may require. Linkages should accommodate area-sensitive species (the first to disappear when corridors are lost), habitat specialists (species needing continuous swaths of a specific topography or vegetation), dispersal limited (species with short movement distances) and barrier-sensitive species (the species hardest to get across the road, fence, canal or other barrier) (*See CorridorDesign.org*). These species typically have a diversity of habitat requirements and home range sizes. When conserving linkages or wildlife corridors it is critical to take into account the life history requirements of the local fauna and include within conservation lands a variety of elevations, topographic features and habitat types.

Habitat connectivity is the extent to which an area of the landscape facilitates ecological processes such as unrestricted movement of wildlife. Habitat connectivity is reduced by habitat fragmentation. Wildlife linkages are areas of land used by wildlife to move between or within habitat blocks in order to complete activities necessary for survival and reproduction (also referred to as a "wildlife movement area" or "wildlife corridor"). Wildlife corridor is a term often used interchangeably with "wildlife linkage" that more narrowly represents features such as canyons, ridgelines, riparian areas, and other landscape features that constrain or "funnel" wildlife movements in more restricted paths.

ENDANGERED, THREATENED, AND SENSITIVE SPECIES

The Endangered Species Act (ESA) provides a program for the conservation of threatened and endangered plants and animals and the habitats in which they are found. The ESA's primary goal is to prevent the extinction of imperiled plant and animal life, and secondly, to recover and maintain those populations by removing or lessening threats to their survival. To be considered for listing, the species must meet one of five criteria:

1. There is the present or threatened destruction, modification, or curtailment of its habitat or range.
2. An overutilization for commercial, recreational, scientific, or educational purposes.
3. The species is declining due to disease or predation.
4. There is an inadequacy of existing regulatory mechanisms.
5. There are other natural or manmade factors affecting its continued existence.

The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) maintains a list of endangered and threatened species. Endangered and threatened species include birds, insects, fish, reptiles, mammals, crustaceans, flowers, grasses, and trees. The ESA prohibits any action, administrative or real, that results in a "taking" of a listed species, or adversely affects habitat. The Arizona Ecological Services Office (AES) of the USFWS maintains a list of threatened, endangered, proposed, and candidate species known to occur within each Arizona county. The AES website (<http://www.fws.gov/southwest/es/arizona/>) can be accessed to obtain a list of species listed for Maricopa County. In addition, the Arizona Game and Fish Department (AGFD) Environmental On-Line Tool (<http://www.azgfd.gov/hgis/>) can also be accessed to obtain a list of threatened and endangered species that have been observed within the master plan area.

Migratory bird species (other than exotic species) also receive legal protection under the Migratory Bird Treaty Act of 1918.

Many of Arizona's native plants are protected by law. These protected plants may not be removed from any lands, whether private or public, without the permission of the land owner and a permit from the Arizona Department of Agriculture. There are four Protected Native Plant Categories:

1. Highly Safeguarded – These plants are threatened for survival or are in danger of extinction.
2. Salvage Restricted – This large group of plants are subject to damage and vandalism.
3. Salvage Assessed – This much smaller group of plants have enough value if salvaged to support the cost of salvaging.
4. Harvest Restricted – Also a smaller group, these plants are protected due to the fact that they are subject to excessive harvesting because of the intrinsic value of products made with their wood or fiber.

The category lists and the procedures for obtaining permits for harvest, salvage, removal, and transport can be viewed on the Arizona Department of Agriculture's website at <http://www.azda.gov/ESD/nativeplants.htm>.

For example, Crested Saguaro (*Carnegiea gigantea*) or fan-top saguaros are rare. Less than 1 percent of saguaros exhibit the condition, and the cause is still a subject of debate. Some researchers cite the causative factors as freezing, developmental problems, or mechanical injury to the saguaro's apical meristem. No crested saguaros were located in the study area during the surveys. If any are located during the course of future development, they should be avoided or salvaged carefully.



SPECIAL STATUS SPECIES IN THE PLANNING AREA

The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) lists species as endangered, threatened, candidate, or proposed for listing, under the Endangered Species Act (ESA); all of these categories include organisms identified as special status species. Wildlife of special concern in Arizona and plants protected by the Arizona Native Plant Law also are considered special status species. Wildlife of special concern in Arizona that are listed by the Arizona Game and Fish Department (AGFD) have populations in the state that may be in jeopardy, have known or perceived threats, or have experienced severe population declines as described by AGFD's listing. Additionally, most desert plants fall into one of five groups specially protected from theft, vandalism, or unnecessary destruction under the Arizona Native Plant Law. Where a project involves State Trust land, protected species require salvaging in accordance with this law. Involvement of other public or private land requires notification to Arizona Department of Agriculture within a specified number of days to allow for salvaging efforts prior to removal of protected plant species.

Bureau of Land Management (BLM) sensitive species are considered species of concern, when a project includes land administered by BLM. Bureau of Land Management (BLM) sensitive species are those species considered to have shown population declines, and BLM policy is to provide these species with the same level of protection as is provided for candidate species of the Endangered Species Act. The purpose of the policy is to “ensure that actions authorized, funded, or carried out on land managed by the BLM do not contribute to the need for the species to become listed under the ESA.

TABLE 2-2. SPECIAL STATUS SPECIES LOCATED WITHIN THE PEORIA PLANNING AREA

SCIENTIFIC NAME	COMMON NAME	SPECIES
<i>Rana yavapaiensis</i>	Lowland Leopard Frog	Amphibian
<i>Athene cucularia hypugaea</i>	Western Burrowing Owl	Bird
<i>Dendrocygna autumnalis</i>	Black Bellied Whistling Duck	Bird
<i>Empidonax trailii extimus</i>	Southwestern Willow Flycatcher	Bird
<i>Haliaeetus leucocephalis</i> (wintering population)	Bald Eagle	Bird
<i>Gopherus agassizii</i> (Sonoran population)	Sonoran Desert Tortoise	Reptile
<i>Eumops perotis californicus</i>	Greater Western Bonneted Bat	Mammal
<i>Lasiurus blossevillii</i>	Western Red bat	Mammal
<i>Macrotus californicus</i>	California Leaf-nosed Bat	Mammal
<i>Myotis velifer</i>	Cave Myotis	Mammal
<i>Cyprinodon macularius</i>	Desert Pupfish	Fish
<i>Poeciliopsis occidentalis</i>	Gila Topminnow	Fish
<i>Agave murpheyi</i>	Hohokam Agave	Plant

Arizona Game and Fish Department, Heritage Data management System Search, 2012. Occurrences/critical habitat/tribal lands within 10 miles of Peoria Municipal Boundary

HISTORIC AND CULTURAL RESOURCES

Cultural resources within the Planning Area are divided between Prehistoric (before AD 1694), Protohistoric (AD 1695–1821), and historic (after AD 1821). Historical and cultural developments from these time periods can inspire branding, interpretive, and landscape design themes reflective of the historical and culturally significant events for future generations. Historical information about the area is summarized in Appendix G.

The City of Peoria obtained a records search of archaeological resources recorded in the Arizona Cultural Resource Inventory (AZSITE) maintained by the Arizona State Museum (ASM) in May 2012 to identify the known sites within the City of Peoria's 234 square mile planning boundary (AECOM 2013). The AZSITE database is a Geographic Information System that serves as a consolidated informational network of recorded cultural resources, including prehistoric and historic archaeological sites and properties, as well as a record of where surface surveys searching for archaeological resources have been conducted within the State of Arizona (AZSITE 2013).

The search of AZSITE records resulted in the identification of 736 documented cultural resources and 461 survey projects within the planning boundary. The results of the AZSITE search were provided to the City of Peoria within a GIS geodatabase containing spatial data of the resource and project boundaries and corresponding Access database with information that links to the spatial shapes as attributes.

Cultural resources incorporated into the database range in size from 2 square meters to over 1,100 acres each, with an average size of 10 acres and a median of less than 0.5 acre. For each resource, the Access tables include site information about temporal component, cultural affiliation, and National Register of Historic Places (NRHP)-eligibility opinions. Specific attributes in the database are:

- ComponentTemporal component refers to the age prehistoricof site occupation(s) including Prehistoric, Late Archaic, Middle Archaic, Archaic, Early Ceramic, Middle Ceramic, Ceramic, Hohokam Pre-Classic Period, Hohokam Classic Period, Hohokam Colonial Period, Hohokam Sedentary Period, lateLate Ceramic, Historic, Post–AD 1700 Historic, Late Historic, and Recent.
- AffiliationCultural affiliation refers to cultural associations of archaeological sites including, Archaic, Euro-American, Hohokam, Mogollon, Native Archaeological Culture, Native Culture, Non-native Culture, and Yavapai.
- Eligibility opinion refers to a recommendation of eligibility or determination of resource eligibility to the NRHP. Eligibility opinions include: Considered Eligible, Determined Eligible, NotConsidered Not eligible, Not evaluatedEligible, Not Evaluated, or Needs Testing. Eligibility status is recommended by archaeological consultants but a determination of eligibility variousis only made by the State Historic Preservation Office (SHPO), a government agency.
- Previous survey projects within the Planning Area range in size from 200 square feet to over 39 square miles. The average size offor all surveys is 333 acres; however the median is only 20.3 acres. Overall, 141 square miles of the 234 square mile planning area have been previously studied by one, or more, of these archaeological survey projects. Surveys completed more than 10 years ago may not meet the current minimum standards for archaeological surveys.

The limited number of archaeological surveys conducted in Peoria's Planning Area suggests that many archaeological sites could be unrecorded within the planning area.

CULTURAL RESOURCES SENSITIVITY ASSESSMENT

The AZSITE data was reorganized to create a sensitivity assessment of resources in the Planning Area. A single Excel table was created with the following fields, obtained from information provided in the AZSITE Access database:

- Site identifier
- Site Class
- Site Type
- Features
- General Location
- Remarks
- Artifact Richness
- Land Ownership
- Affiliation
- Evaluation Opinion
- Opinion Year
- Opinion Authority
- Submerged Destroyed

Detailed information was available for 709 cultural resources, which were assigned a Sensitivity Level for the Planning Area. Site sensitivity classes have values ranging from 1 (highest sensitivity) to 6 (lowest sensitivity). Sites classified as Very High Sensitivity and High Sensitivity (Classes 1 and 2) are those with a good potential for interpretative display and a high potential for archaeological research using one or more research domains/cultural-historical topics (settlement-subsistence, land use, trade and exchange, socio-political complexity, material culture, chronology, conflict, etc). Sites with mid-range sensitivity (Classes 3, 4, and 5) have a high potential for archaeological research using several research issues (such as subsistence, material culture, land use, chronology). Sites classified as Low Sensitivity (Class 6) have potential for research of only one or two archaeological issues (most often material culture, land use, transportation). A value of “0” was given to sites whose records do not provide enough information to allow for an assessment, and to those sites that have been destroyed or submerged since their initial identification.

Sensitivity values were developed by reviewing descriptive information in AZSITE’s remarks attribute field, and examining other fields to identify the artifact and feature classes present at each resource. These data were distilled into several new fields including a classification used for the Planning Area to summarize the relative archaeological sensitivity of each site. Site type assessments were cross-checked against the relative density and diversity of artifacts identified at each site, the evaluation opinion for each site (where provided), and the data in the Affiliations, Components, Diagnostics, and Features tables. The assessment’s goal was to rank each site’s value in terms of archaeological research potential, ability to interpret archaeological resources to the public, and to identify a representative sample of sites in the Planning Area.

Table 2-3 presents an accounting of the sites in the City of Peoria GIS database by site class and sensitivity value. These sensitivity values are based on available data and AECOM’s professional interpretation and are no way supplied or endorsed by AZSITE.

TABLE 2-3. SUMMARY OF SITE CLASSES BY SENSITIVITY VALUE. SEE APPENDIX G FOR CRITERIA USED TO CLASSIFY SITES INTO SENSITIVITY CLASSES.

Temporal Component	Sensitivity Class	Site Classification	Number of Sites in Class
		Inundated and Unknown	35
Prehistoric Sites			
	1	Very High Sensitivity	15
	2	High Sensitivity	65
	3	Medium Sensitivity	106
	4	Medium/Low Sensitivity	162
	5	Low/moderate Sensitivity	165
	6	Low sensitivity	51
Historic Sites			
	1	Very High Sensitivity	0
	2	High Sensitivity	4
	3	Medium Sensitivity	32
	4	Medium/Low Sensitivity	8
	5	Low/moderate Sensitivity	43
	6	Low sensitivity	23

In addition to assessing the relative archaeological sensitivity of each site, AECOM also compiled the NRHP status and land ownership information for each site. Table 2-4 presents a summary of the evaluation statuses of the sites in the database. Table 2-5 presents a summary of the land ownership of the sites.

TABLE 2-4. DISTRIBUTION OF SITES BY NRHP EVALUATION STATUS

EVALUATION STATUS	NUMBER OF SITES
Determined Eligible (SHPO)	13
Recommended Eligible	246
Not Considered Eligible	226
Not Evaluated	84
Not Specified	140
<i>Total</i>	<i>709</i>

TABLE 2-5. DISTRIBUTION OF SITES BY LAND OWNERSHIP

LAND OWNERSHIP	NUMBER OF SITES
City of Peoria	1
County	11
State	151
Federal	172
Native American	1
Private	277
Not Specified	96
<i>Total</i>	<i>709</i>

In summary, of the 709 cultural resources for which sensitivity values were assigned in the database, the majority (73 percent) fall within the mid-range of Sensitivity Levels 3, 4, and 5 (Figure 1). Sensitivity Levels 1 and 2 have 11.3 percent of the sites, and 7.2 percent are of the lowest Sensitivity Level (Class 6). The records of 35 resources records (4.9 percent) do not provide enough information to allow for assessment, or the resources have been destroyed or submerged since their initial identification. Figure 2-3 shows the general distribution of the sensitive sites throughout the Planning Area.

CULTURAL RESOURCE THEMES OF THE MASTER PLAN AREA

The potential for interpreting historic preservation themes to the public are highest for archaeological sites with Sensitivity Level Classes 1 and 2. These sites have readily visible surface remains that are available for interpretative displays, tourism potential, and have a high potential for archaeological research. Additionally, they correlation with other open space values (wildlife, etc.) and help recommended the location for preservation. Five Historic Preservation themes that are proposed for interpretation are summarized below.

Prehistoric

Habitation sites are the most recognizable and interpretable sites within the Planning Area. Habitation sites dating to the Archaic, Hohokam, and Pai have been recognized as open-air campsites and rockshelters. However, the majority of previously recorded site types are resource procurement locations such as rock quarries, hunting camps, agricultural fields, and processing sites for plant resources situated along intermittent streams and on hillsides. Habitation sites can be divided into permanent villages with trash mounds and hundreds of buried features, hamlets with fewer features, and farmsteads used for brief periods of time, which. The smallest habitation sites are isolated field houses constructed in agricultural fields used to tend crops and collect natural resources.

PEORIA SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM

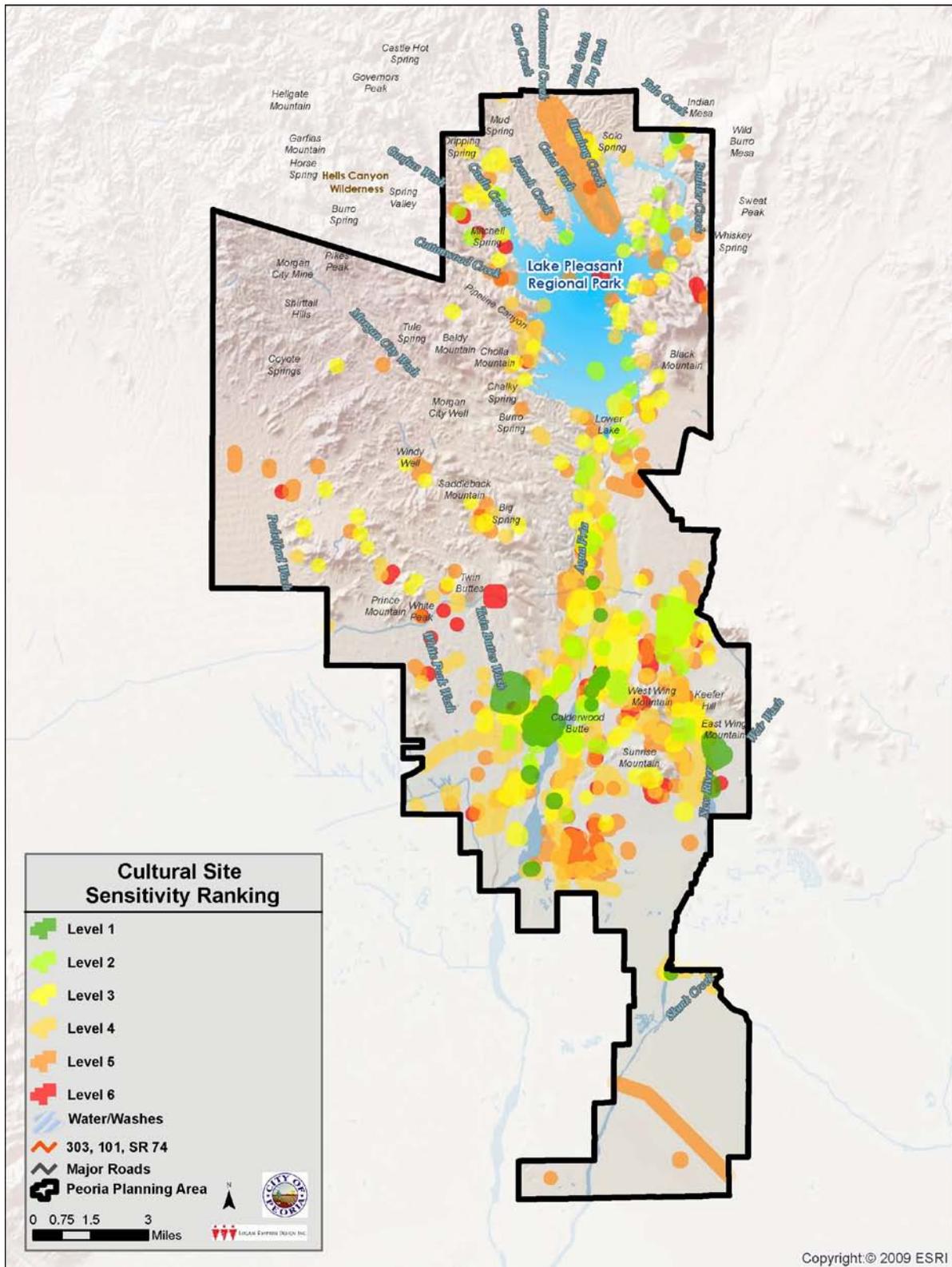


Figure 2-3: Cultural Resource Sensitivity Assessment

Despite the appearance of a lack of natural resources, the Sonoran Desert has a diversity of plant resources of high caloric value, including many trees and cacti, which store reserves in starchy phylum tissue, and fruit quickly and in direct response to rainfall. The Hohokam were adept at using these resources and often left evidence of their extractive activities at locations away from habitation sites. Artifacts used at these sites include milling stones for plant processing, adzes and hammer stones, plus various knives and cutting tools for processing plants and animals for cooking and hide preparation. The artifacts found at habitation and resource extraction site types allow archaeologists to make inferences about the prehistoric environment and prehistoric resource use through time.

Other highly visible sites that are potentially interpretable are petroglyphs sites and ball court sites. Petroglyphs may provide a glimpse into the spiritual and artistic side of prehistoric peoples. While we will never know what petroglyphs meant to ancient people, these artistic remains are highly visible reminders of the past. Rock art panels may include zoomorphic (animal-like), geometric, and anthropomorphic (human-like) designs; and are often associated with artifact scatters. Ball courts, which may represent a location where games with athletic, social, and religious connotations were held, are associated with larger village sites, but also may be present at smaller, longer duration habitation sites.



Zoomorphic petroglyph (javalina)

Historic Irrigation

As with many other parts of the arid Southwest, water is the limiting economic resource in the Planning Area. Historic irrigation canals made it possible for agricultural production to be economically viable and are visible reminders of historic economies. Corporations such as the Buckeye Canal Company, the Agua Fria Land and Water Company, and the Roosevelt Irrigation District were all organized to store water behind dams and deliver water to agricultural fields and communities. Planning and construction of the original Lake Pleasant Dam was the largest privately funded dam in Central Arizona. From this monumental endeavor to the small rancher and homesteader who built a cattle trough, check dam, or runoff canal for his garden, the history of the region is defined by those who gained control of water resources. Sites that document historic irrigation are numerous throughout the area and include dams, canals, flumes, pumps, and wells.

Historic Agriculture and Ranching

Control of water is essential for agriculture and ranching, both of which were the economic base for much of the area. Agricultural products in the region included field crops of barley, cotton, alfalfa, sugar beets, melons, and orchards of citrus, figs, and nuts. Corporations such as the Southwest Cotton Company were responsible for extensive experimentation in crop rotation to replenish exhausted soils, the development of new strains of cotton, an apprentice farmer program, and the development of highly efficient farming techniques that contributed to increased agricultural production.

PEORIA



Peoria's registered cattle brand

Homesteading and ranching were among the earliest historic economic activities in the region. These related activities paved the way for the later influx of people seeking jobs and a place to live. During the historic era, the majority of the area was used as either grazing or agricultural lands. The Homestead Act of 1862 and subsequent legislation provided a way for private individuals to acquire government land for virtually no cost, provided they live on the land and improve it in specified

ways over a period of years. Many individuals and families came west from the 1860s to the late 1940s with the idea of establishing residences through the homestead application process. During economic depressions homestead applications increased as people sought ways to escape poverty and joblessness in urban settings. The Desert Land Act of 1877 allowed anyone to purchase 640 acres of land for a total of \$1.25 per acre provided the land was irrigated within three years of filing the initial claim. The intent of the Desert Lands Act and the 1902 Newlands Reclamation Act was to irrigate semi-arid lands and turn them into productive farmlands.

Artifacts and features associated with homesteads and ranching are often hard to recognize, but they are plentiful in the region and include foundations, fence lines, corrals, watering troughs, campsites, and the remains of dwellings. Often, the homesteader failed to earn a patent and was forced to abandon the land leaving only a scatter of trash to mark their efforts. In Arizona, failure to obtain a homestead patent was a more common event than successfully complying with all of the requirements for a homestead patent. The remains of homesteads and ranches are reminders of the difficult struggles faced by homesteaders.

Historic Mining

The economic history of the northern mountainous portions of the Planning Area was intertwined with the mining industry. Gold and silver mining was a major driving force in the colonization of Arizona from the Spanish era to nineteenth century. Explorations conducted in the Bradshaw Mountains and as far south in Peoria as Happy Valley Road were efforts to extract gold and silver from hard rock mines. However, copper became the most important mineral in Arizona as the demand for electrical appliances increased during the late nineteenth century. Many communities in southern Arizona were established in response to mining operations or benefitted from railroads and other developments that were built to serve the copper mines.

Mining-related sites are often composed of multiple feature complexes ranging from mines to reduction works at mills, miner's and millworker's residences, transportation networks, and ancillary activities that were essential to mining such as blacksmith and carpentry. Recording and interpreting such extensive complexes is difficult and compounded by the often brief but intense occupation histories of the sites. In addition, equipment that was used at these sites had commercial value and was often salvaged and removed for reuse elsewhere, leaving few physical remains at archaeological sites. Profitable mines often remained in private hands and were re-worked many times over the years, erasing most elements of the site's earliest history.

Transportation

A viable transportation system was absolutely essential to the development of the historic economic systems that stimulated growth in Peoria. The Agua Fria River Valley was used as a transportation corridor since the earliest days of exploration. Wagon and stagecoach roads linking population centers, agricultural resource areas, and mining centers passed through the valley. Stage stops and mine supply stations were located throughout the area, and several historic rail lines are near the area as well. The shipping points for ore, cattle, sheep, and agricultural products on these rail routes often developed into population centers like Peoria that supported the state's economy.

EXISTING LAND USE

Peoria has annexed more than 170 square miles and is physically situated within two Arizona Counties: Maricopa County and Yavapai County. The roots of the community are located in the southern-most portion of the City. Grand Avenue (US 60) formed the de-facto boundary for the Downtown area for many years.

The town was incorporated as a city in 1954 largely as a result of the building boom that followed WWII. With the building boom of the 1980s and 90s, Central Peoria expanded rapidly between Grand Avenue and Loop 101.

During the 1990s the City developed the Peoria Sports Complex – a Spring training facility for major league baseball. This was the catalyst for retail development and the emergence of an entertainment district adjacent to the sports complex.

Now, in the 21st Century, Peoria like most of the region, is in transition from rural and agricultural uses to urban/suburban uses. Today, Peoria is an incorporated City and home to over 160,000 residents, making it the ninth largest city in the State of Arizona.

South of SR74 (Carefree Highway), small pocket areas of riparian and xeroriparian areas remain along the Agua Fria River and the New River, but much of the area has been developed or is planned for development as shown in Figure 2-4. North of SR 74, large tracts of undeveloped land remain under control of the Bureau of Land Management. Throughout the Master Plan area some remnant ranching and agricultural uses are interspersed with existing large lot single family residences. Some of these sites in the north – particularly those adjacent to major river and wash corridors - may be associated with cultural resources that contain tangible remnants of the City's rich pre-history legacy. Unguided growth and development could threaten our remnant heritage and rich vegetative portions of the Sonoran Desert if not managed in such a way that the best qualities and sites are preserved for future generations.



Peoria Sports Complex –Spring training home to the San Diego Padres and the Seattle Mariners.

PEORIA SONORAN PRESERVATION PROGRAM

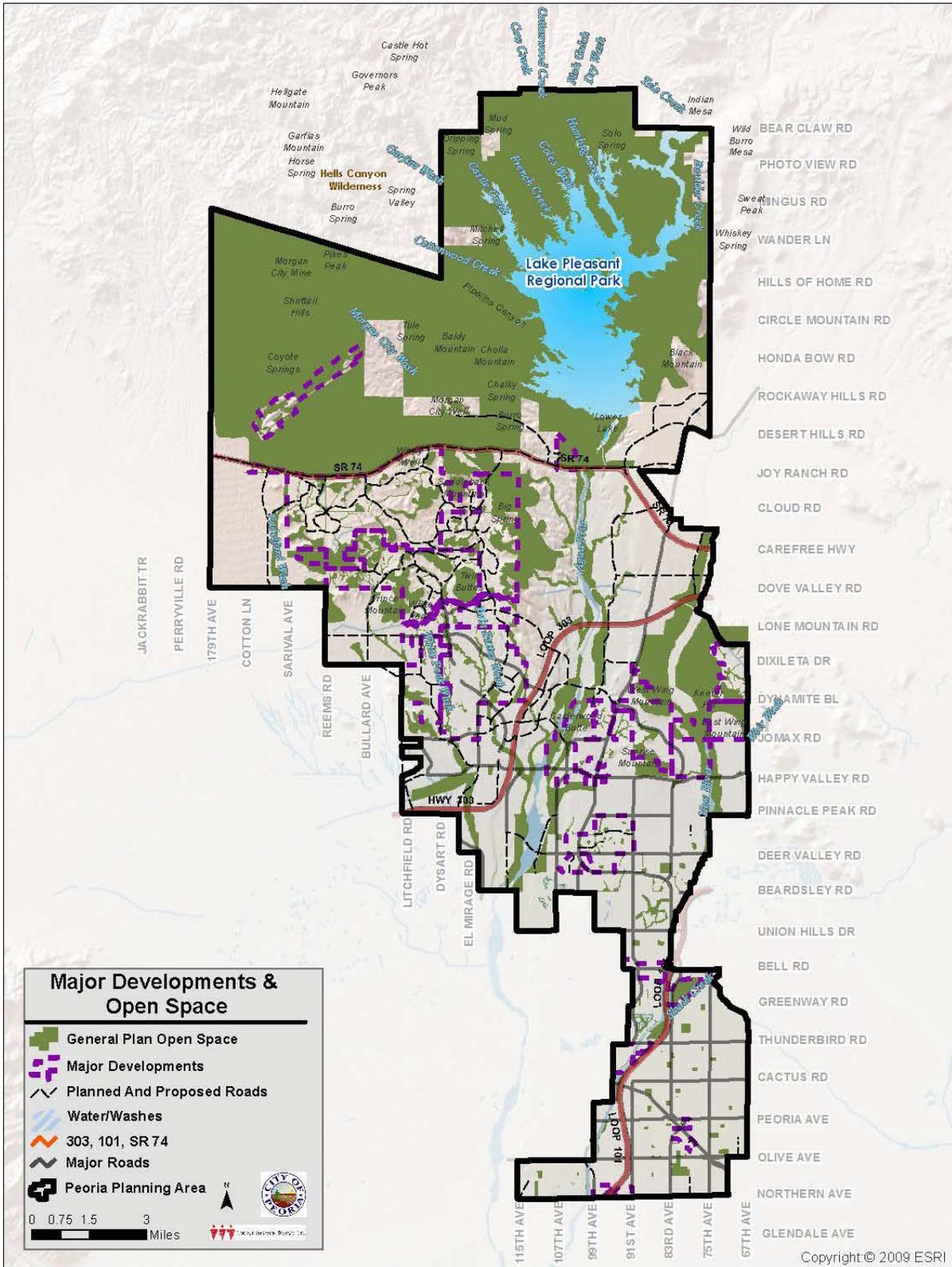


Figure 2-4. Major Developments

AGRICULTURAL LANDS

Much of Peoria's heritage is in farming. There are parcels south of Pinnacle Peak Road that are still tilled and planted. However, there is no large scale farming within the master plan study area north of Pinnacle Peak Road. Portions of State Lands and BLM lands around Lake Pleasant have been or are currently being grazed by cattle as evidenced by numerous stock tanks, extensive fencing, and cattle-loading areas. Feral burros can be found in the area surrounding Lake Pleasant.

RESIDENTIAL DEVELOPMENT

Some of the larger existing master planned communities include, Cibola Vista, Pleasant Valley, Quintero, Rock Springs, The Meadows, Sonoran Mountain Ranch, Terramar, Tierra del Rio, Vistancia, and Westwing. Future planned developments include the Aloravita, Cholla Hills, Lake Pleasant Heights, Querencia, Saddleback Heights and Sunrise Canyon.

COMMERCIAL AND PUBLIC FACILITIES DEVELOPMENT

The intersection of Happy Valley Road and Lake Pleasant Parkway is a developing major commercial node. Future commercial development is planned along the Loop 303 Corridor and is described in more detail in the *Loop 303 Specific Plan*. The Agua Fria River corridor south of Happy Valley Road is an existing rock products (sand and gravel) material resource area. There are currently a few active source pits and settling ponds in the channel.

SCENIC RESOURCES ASSESSMENT

A primary goal of this master plan is to preserve the natural beauty of Sonoran Desert landscapes in northern Peoria and protect the local desert community character. Identification of scenic resource character themes based upon the visual character of the landscape is an important early step in the planning and design process. It is a goal of this process to ensure development will be context sensitive with the natural and visual environments within the City of Peoria.

The main purpose of a scenic resources assessment is to determine the character, quality and visual sensitivity of lands contained within the planning area. Results of the assessment assist in analyzing opportunities and constraints for conservation, preservation or acquisition.

Scenic value and defining visual impact can be a subjective process. Objectivity and consistency can have greater weight if basic design elements (form, line, color, and texture) are used to describe and define the landscape. Typically development that makes deliberate use of these design elements are successfully more in harmony with their surroundings.



Visual impacts can be minimized by adjusting project designs to appropriately incorporate form, line, color, and texture.

The U.S. Forest Service, BLM, U.S. Corps of Engineers, and the Flood Control District of Maricopa County (FCDMC) all use a variant of visual resource assessment in the design and planning process. Landscape character assessment addresses scale, landform grading, plant material selection/arrangement, plus use of form, color and texture.

Because a large percentage of the open space lands fall under the jurisdiction of the BLM Hassayampa Field Office's which conducted a new field inventory in 2012, this plan uses the BLM's Visual Resource Management system (VRM) as a methodology to rate scenic resources within the Master Plan Area (BLM 2012). Different levels of scenic values require different levels of management, and the management of an area classified as having high scenic value might focus on preserving the existing character of the landscape. By contrast, the management of areas with little scenic value might allow for major modifications. Determining how an area should be managed necessitates an assessment of the area's scenic values.

SCENIC QUALITY RATINGS

Scenic quality units are land areas having similar distinguishing visual characteristics of landform, rock form, water, cultural modifications, scarcity, and vegetative communities and patterns. Scenic quality ratings determine the relative scenic value of the landscape character units found within the Peoria Planning area. This process involves classifying areas of high scenic quality that should be preserved and protected as well as areas of low scenic quality that may be considered for enhancement or improvement. Ratings are done on a scale of 1 through 24, with 24 being the highest scenic quality areas. While all landscapes have some scenic value, those with the most distinctive variety have the greatest potential for high scenic appeal and value.

The BLM has independently mapped and rated six units as shown in Figure 2-5, with detailed descriptions and photos in Appendix H. They found that the highest and most distinctive scenic quality occurs north of SR 72. Since these areas are visually intact and lack discordant features, efforts should be made to preserve their unique scenic qualities.

More common scenic quality units reflect the characteristics of the natural desert area native plants, open views, and rolling topography. These are areas where projects that endeavor to preserve the character of the natural landscape would restore damaged landscapes, enhance natural beauty and preserve visual variety by emulating the natural color, form and texture of the surrounding desert landscape.

The least distinct areas exhibit little change or visual interest in form, line, color and texture, and they may also be scarred and need repair to restore it to some visually appealing form.

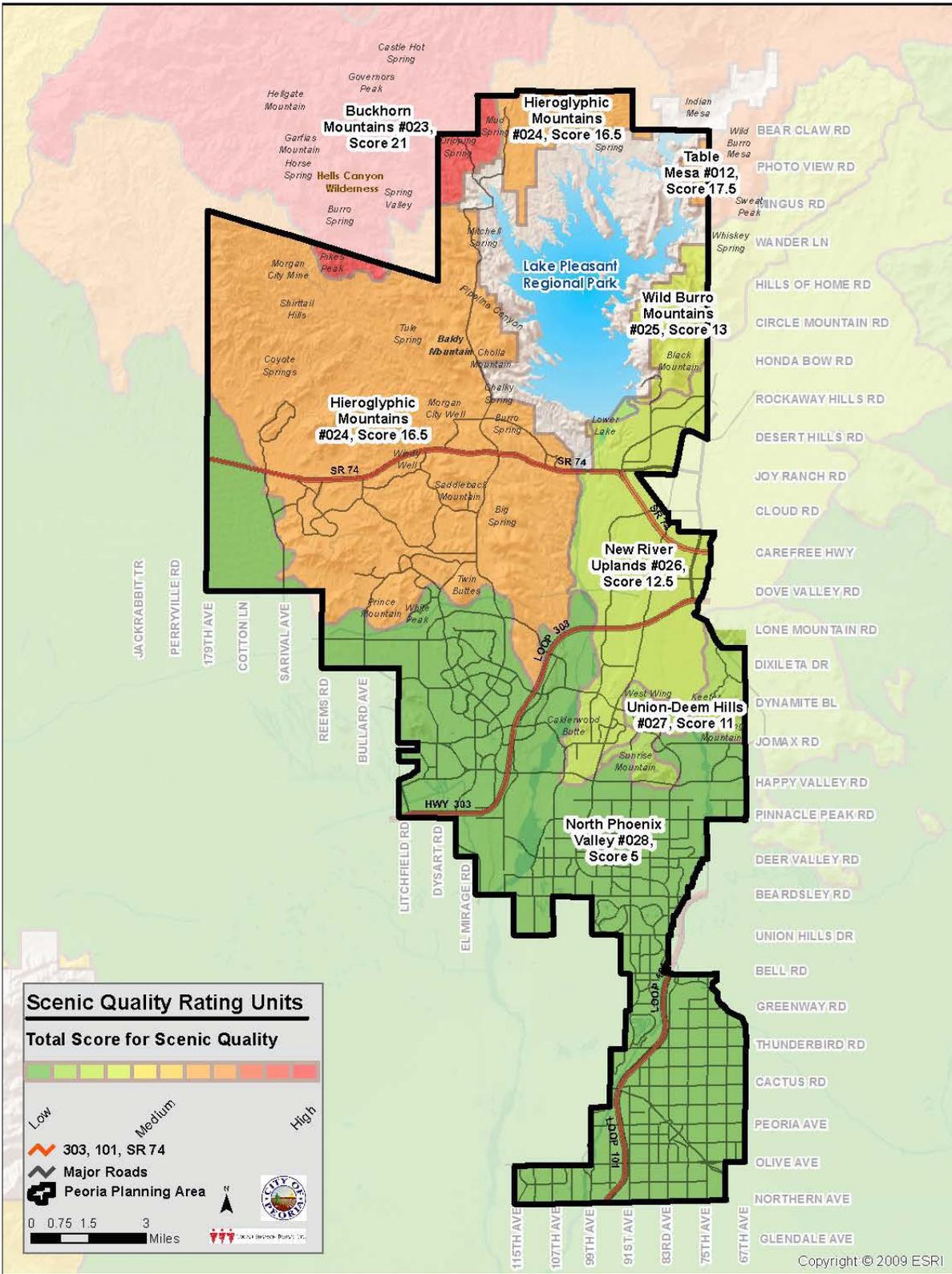


Figure 2-5. BLM Scenic Quality Rating Units

In the extreme north of the Peoria Open Space Master Plan area is the **Tonto Character type**. This association is characterized by the Hieroglyphic Mountains and their associated uplands. They display the dramatic landform of the mountains themselves with dissected arroyos and rolling hills. Vegetation in this association is similar to the Sonoran Desert Landscape Character Type but with greater densities. The area is typified by saguaro forests, small cacti, desert grass on the mountains, plus plant communities in the larger arroyos that include cottonwoods, oak species, and sumac intermixed with mesquite, palo verde, and ironwood. Junipers and pines are signature tree species of the Tonto Landscape Character type but are notably absent within the boundaries of the open space master plan study area. Visible water on-site is generally limited to storm events in arroyos and underground springs.



Landforms are typically rugged, with jagged peaks dissected by V-shaped ravines and u-shaped arroyos creating a distinctive skyline. Arroyos are typically flat with a sandy bottom intersected by smaller, braided channels. The embankment of the arroyos produces a typically steep to moderately sloped form leading to the serpentine form of the arroyo bottom.

Rock form is a major feature in the Tonto Uplands with jagged outcrops and boulders of varying form and size being evident throughout. The line type is visually jagged, diagonal and disrupted. Few straight lines are evident in the landscape with the exception of the short vertical lines created by saguaro spears that punctuate the slopes and peaks of the landform silhouette. The peaks and visible slope of the land create the irregular, jagged trapezoidal form predominant in the Tonto Uplands. The color of the Tonto Uplands is predominantly the browns and reds of the rocks and soil contrasted by the subdued greens of the vegetation. The seasonal wildflowers add orange, yellow, red, and tan in the summer.

The color of the riparian areas are generally more vivid in hue than the surrounding landscape, with the darker greens of the vegetation contrasting with the surrounding subdued reds to browns of the rock and soil. The coarse texture of the rock forms is contrasted by the smooth texture of the sandy bottoms in the arroyo. Scattered patterns provided by the vegetative species provide a medium to coarse texture that contrasts with the bottom of the Arroyo.

The **Sonoran Desert Character type** located south of the Tonto Character type, is the dominate landform and is characterized by long, broad alluvium (bajada) with flat valley plains and washes. Vegetative character varies both in diversity and density. Dominant species include palo verde and saguaro cacti. Water within the study boundary is limited and found usually with association to man-made facilities such as the Central Arizona Project (CAP) canal.

The *Sonoran Desert Uplands* sub-association comprises rolling hills, knolls, U-shaped arroyos and V-shaped ravines. It is a transitional sloping landscape with occasional flat “tables” or benches of land where vegetative communities of single species of grasses or cholla occur. The predominant landforms within the study area are the slopes of rolling hills and low mountains dissected by the arroyos of various scales.

The Sonoran Desert Uplands include a number of braided channels. These arroyos vary in size, scale,



and volume. None seem to be perennial, though there is a potential that some may be fed by springs originating in the Tonto Uplands at the higher elevations of the study area.

Water is limited and seems to be primarily associated with storm events, typically not sustaining a water flow except during and immediately after heavy rain events. The embankment of the arroyos produces a steep to shallow concave form leading to the two-dimensional serpentine form of the arroyo bottom. The landform in this unit is typically rugged to concave, with escarped banks of arroyos that form the primary water channels into the valley below. The bottoms of these arroyos are flat with a sandy bottom dissected with smaller, braided channels.

The predominant rock form is characterized by the hardened sandy bottoms of the arroyo that may include small islands and gravel bars. Other rock form may consist of jagged outcrops along the banks and scattered boulders of varying scale and size. The coarse texture of the rock forms is contrasted by the smooth texture of the sandy bottoms in the arroyo. Scattered patterns of the vegetation provide a medium to coarse texture that contrasts with the fine texture found in the bottom of the Arroyo.

The density and species diversity tends to be greater in the Sonoran Arizona Uplands than that found in lower desert landscape due to the greater precipitation received at the higher elevations of this unit. Common species include small cacti such as barrel and cholla cactus, xeroriparian tree and shrub species, grasses, and saguaro cactus. Water on the site is limited and typically associated with seasonal storm events that drain into the V-shaped ravines and U-shaped arroyos. Palo Verde, Ironwood and Willow are signature species. Plant materials are combined and arranged to form bosques and other patterns that are typically associated with drainage features in the subtype.

Rock form within the Sonoran Desert Uplands transitions from the rugged forms of boulders and outcrops typical of the Upper Tonto to the finer scale typical of the Sonoran Desert. The overall form is composed of moderately varied rounded forms with intermittent flat areas formed by the tables of land bordered by the jagged slopes of the arroyos. This results in a flattened trapezoidal form. The coarse texture of the rock forms is matched by the coarse, scattered pattern provided by the vegetative species evident in the Uplands landscape.

Lines of the Uplands are slightly sloping diagonals at the lower elevation to the visually jagged, diagonal and disrupted lines where the Sonoran Desert Uplands meet the Tonto Uplands. Other straight lines enter the landscape in the form of the flat tables, while the many braided arroyos add continuous to broken curved lines through the unit.

The color of the landscape is predominantly reds to browns of the bare soil, desert pavement, and barren



rocks common to the area which are mixed with the subdued to vivid green pattern associated with the vegetation throughout the unit. Occasional large yellow patches can be found on the tables where monocultures of grass complement the color scheme.



The *Lower Sonoran Desert* sub-association is formed by large, relatively flat lands. These consist of a slightly sloping plain composed of compressed sediment thousands of feet deep. Surface veneer varies across the landscape including sand, desert pavement, caliche, and loose gravel. Likewise, vegetation varies across the landscape depending on elevation, soil conditions, and adjacent landscape types. The natural valley plains landscape unit consists of a slightly sloping, flat broad surface with shallow surface undulations where the land has not been disturbed. The landscape unit typically starts at the edge of the bajada sloping downward towards the river terrace.





The arroyos and washes vary in width, depth, vegetation, and bank character. Most are typically dry washes that originate in the uplands of the Tonto Character Type and vary in character as they descend towards the Agua Fria River. Typically, the rivers and washes start out as wide channels punctuated with large boulders and surfaced with large river rock. As they head towards the Agua Fria River they become rather narrow and slightly more incised. The surface tends to be composed of sand rather than rocks and boulders. The washes exhibit similar character to the river channel including vegetation types and the surface materials found in the channels (i.e., sand and gravel).

The Lower Sonoran Desert unit also contains major rivers and washes (i.e., the Agua Fria, New River, and Morgan City Wash). Most are (to some degree) wet year round although in some areas, the water is below surface. The only time the washes flow with water is during and/or after summertime



thunderstorms associated with the monsoon season. When flow does occur it is extremely violent, carrying soil, broken pieces of vegetation, and rocks of various sizes. The flow dissipates as quickly as it began, depositing all the materials it picked up during peak flow.

Bottom areas represent a variety of physical conditions and flow characteristics found within the rivers of the subtype and typically will include a natural appearing low flow feature along with a variety of sand, gravel, cobble, boulders, bars and terraces. The surface tends to be composed of sand and gravel rather than rocks and boulders. The plant palette along rivers and major washes include Cottonwood and Willow galleries that are a signature feature.

Undisturbed drainages allow saguaro and a variety of other plant species that typically occur in upper elevations of this unit to occur in the lower elevations. Xeroriparian vegetation, which includes catclaw acacia, blue palo verde, desert hackberry, ironwood, and saguaro, occur throughout this landscape unit.

The landforms are subtle yet varied. The washes vary in width and depth depending on the adjacent soil compositions and proximity to the Tonto Uplands. Most of the washes that occur towards the middle of



the Lower Sonoran Desert unit are narrow and shallow in character. Conversely, the washes with broad and deeper character tend to occur close to the uplands because of the associated higher annual precipitation amounts and higher erosion potentials. During the summer, moist air condenses over the highlands of the Tonto landscape character unit resulting in large thunderstorms with tremendous downpours. The massive volume of water and associated detritus created during the downpours are all channeled into the valley rivers and washes, resulting in erosion. Because of this, most washes tend to have shallow flat channels edged with broken soil or rock.



The form of this landscape character unit is primarily horizontal with little topographic relief. Line is predominantly linear and associated with the horizon. Curvilinear lines that do occur are associated with small shallow drainages, and sometimes are not discernable in the landscape because of the inferior views associated with this landscape unit. Vertical lines are usually expressed by vegetation.



Rock form exists in this landscape unit and is associated with volcanic regions. Water erodes away surface materials on the banks of the washes exposing either bedrock or boulder outcrops. The highest occurrences of rock form within this unit are associated with the washes immediately adjacent to the Tonto Upland unit.

Color primarily comes from soil and vegetation. Soils vary from sand to beige with black gravel volcanic gravel occurring throughout the unit. Vegetation, although relatively sparse in the region, results in subtle gray-greens with seasonal colors of yellows, purples, and whites. The vegetation exhibits a color palette of bright-greens to grays and splashes of pastels during the spring blooming season. The surface of the channel varies from beige of sand to the gray and brown of decomposing organic matter.

The *Desert Oasis sub-association* represents a variant of the natural themes and emphasizes extensive use of inert gravel materials and an open arrangement of plant materials with a managed appearance. The number and density of signature plant species is significantly increased to create an enhanced and



more prominent natural appearance. Exotic and ornamental landscape species may be introduced in association with the residential development, providing a range of plant community types. Driveways to residential lots add curved, continuous lines to the landscape, while rural structures can add hard, architectonic lines to the subtle, rolling lines of the natural foothills. Cultural modifications also introduce a range of color palettes. Structures associated with the suburban setting, primarily residential, are organized adjacent to the modified grid pattern. The result is a landscape where both the cultural and natural landscapes are visually predominant.

Line is typically curvilinear in this landscape unit because of the physical constraints imposed by the foothills. Drainages are usually taken into account in the design of the suburban development because of their high flash flooding potential and aesthetic values. Therefore, drainages are typically left intact



requiring access to either go around or over them, further articulating the curvilinear nature of this landscape unit. Vegetation, specifically the saguaro, adds small vertical lines when compared to the foothills. The residential structures associated with this type of development add small horizontal and vertical lines.

Colors that occur throughout this landscape unit include the reds to terra cottas associated with tile rooftops. Reds, greens, and blues associated with introduced vegetation and the whites to beiges associated with the stucco commonly used on structures in the suburban setting are all common colors exhibited by this landscape unit.

The Desert Oasis landscape character unit generally consists of large rural or suburban properties with exotic and ornamental landscape species, providing a range of plant community types. Some of these ornamental plant species are introduced in the natural vegetation surrounding the development.



Within Desert Oasis unit master planned communities represent the transformation from the natural texture of the creosote flats and wide open views to the hard angular lines associated with grading of the land to accommodate development and commercial structures.

Vegetation is typically associated with a non-native mass planting used in suburban development. There are also additions of large non-native trees, along transportation routes and open spaces which can eventually grow to form the skyline, adding a non-native medium density and texture to the landscape.

This Sub-unit consists of a visually dominant desert palette planting found interspersed in the large open space areas within the low to medium residential neighborhood. The character of the neighborhood is influenced by the desert planting in an informal pattern which is usually a medium density of the desert species that complement the surrounding natural landscape.

The cubic to rectangular forms associated with the suburban setting dominate this landscape unit at a coarse scale. The dominant lines associated with this landscape unit are those of the suburban setting. The terra cotta reds, and beiges associated with the suburban setting are the dominant colors of this landscape unit. These colors contrast with the characteristic dark colors associated with the surrounding mountain landscape. The medium to coarse textures associated with vegetation that occurs within the mountain arroyos result in some landscape contrast, but not enough to offset the visual impact of the suburban setting.

Desert Oasis landscape character areas often emphasize a park-like appearance with an emphasis on turf and canopy trees. Surface treatments typically include a combination of turf and gravel pavements with both native and desert adapted canopy trees and palms that has a more lush and green appearance than the previously described themes. Plant materials and inert



materials are arranged to create interesting variety in forms, patterns and spaces, accentuate the topographic forms of the structure, reinforce gateways, frame views, provide shade and to screen discordant features from view.

Urbanized landscape variety classes include areas that have been developed. Developed desert landscapes are focused on using native vegetation with accent plantings for areas that have been disturbed and are located in a natural landscape setting.

Developed landscapes typically use natural construction materials including boulders, river rock and gravel surface treatment in combination with vegetation for pathways, trails, seating erosion control, and dust control. Structural components typically blend into the topography and have soft edges providing a natural look structures as opposed to geometric or block designs.

Often, developed landscapes match the desert along their edges but incorporate oasis type plantings for multi-use areas such as greenbelts, parks, or golf course greens. Urban landscapes may incorporate large pockets of native shade trees, passive recreational features and free flowing landforms which complement the surrounding Sonoran landscape. Lush accent plantings, selective use of turf and a variety of materials such as concrete, brick and masonry that match the adjacent properties may be present.

These areas may also include agriculture and grazing, especially where landforms are fairly flat or gently undulating. Vegetation in these areas may be more formal and grid like or rectilinear pattern, creating a unique landscape by exhibiting uniform textures and patchwork patterns. Native plants and accents may be found bordering the development to transition and to add variety.



CHAPTER 3 – OPEN SPACE PRIORITIZATION AND FOCUS AREAS

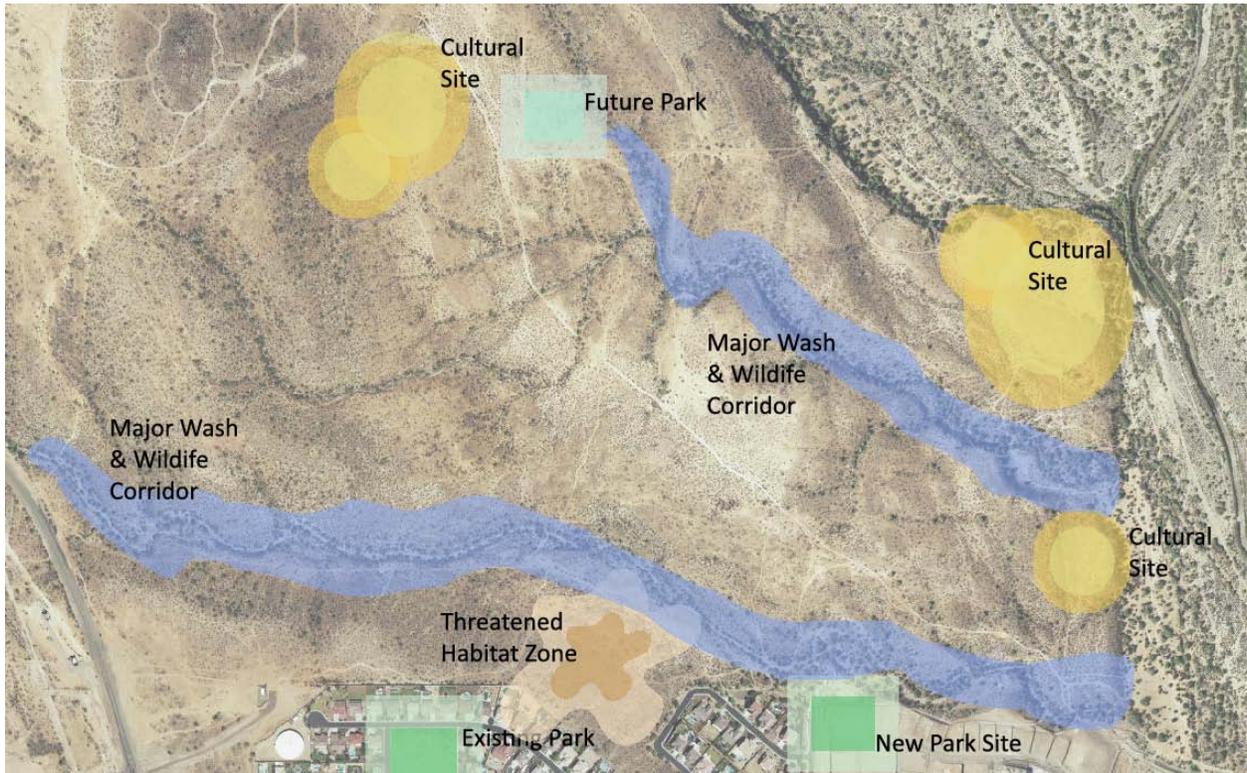
INTRODUCTION

This chapter describes an approach to prioritizing open space protection efforts through the application of an internal decision support tool. GIS mapping is an invaluable tool for mapping and weighting parcels and criteria and has the ability to sort through various factors such as natural, cultural, economic and social factors for a given area. Combined with local input, this process can provide reasonably objective criteria for project identification and selection.

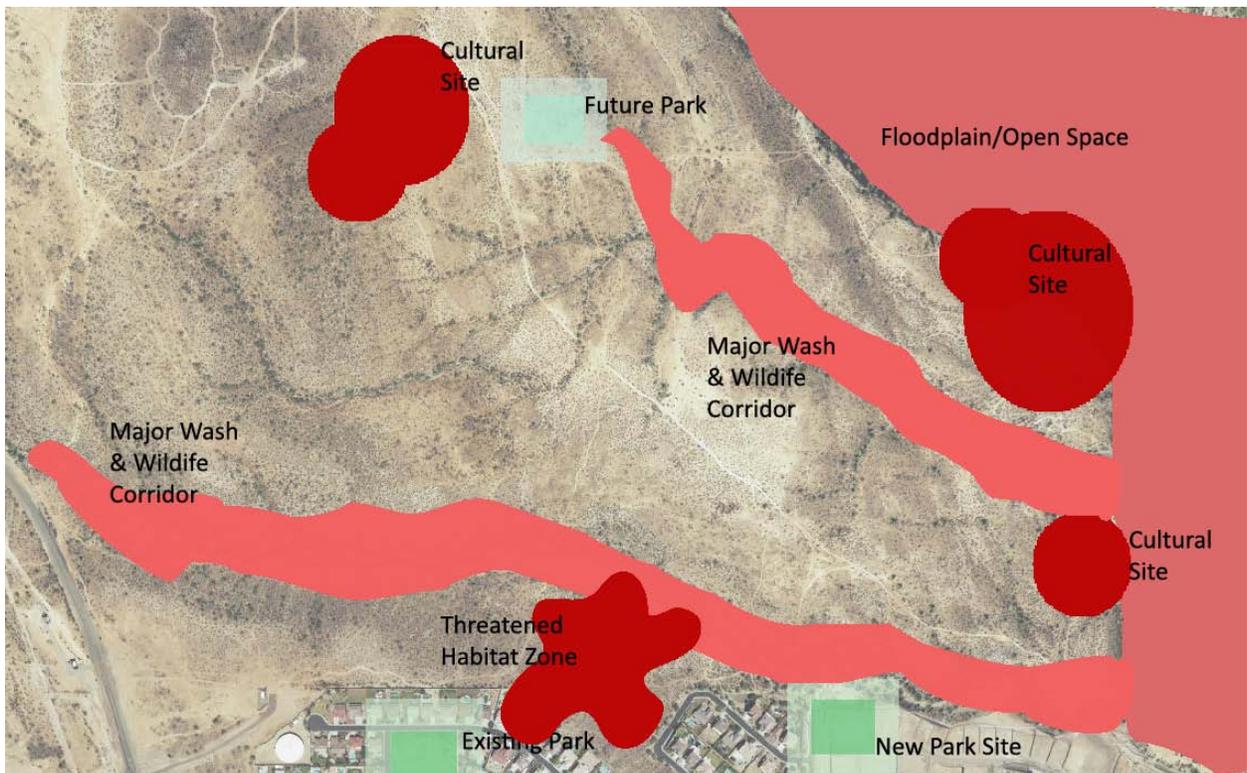
The Peoria Open Space Decision Support System (OSDSS), a GIS data model, identifies lands that should be considered for preservation or protection. The model identifies and prioritizes areas that merit special consideration for protection to achieve the vision and goals of open space preservation. A purpose of the OSDSS is to provide the City with a mechanism to update open space prioritization and criteria over time to meet the changing needs of the City. Traditional models overlay resources to identify localized areas of interest, resulting in isolated pockets of land to be preserved. The OSDSS model goes one step further by considering the geographic, social and environmental relationships between multiple resources. As seen in the illustrative sequence below, this method creates a more contiguous area for preservation, which improves opportunities for regional trail systems, wildlife habitat and corridors.



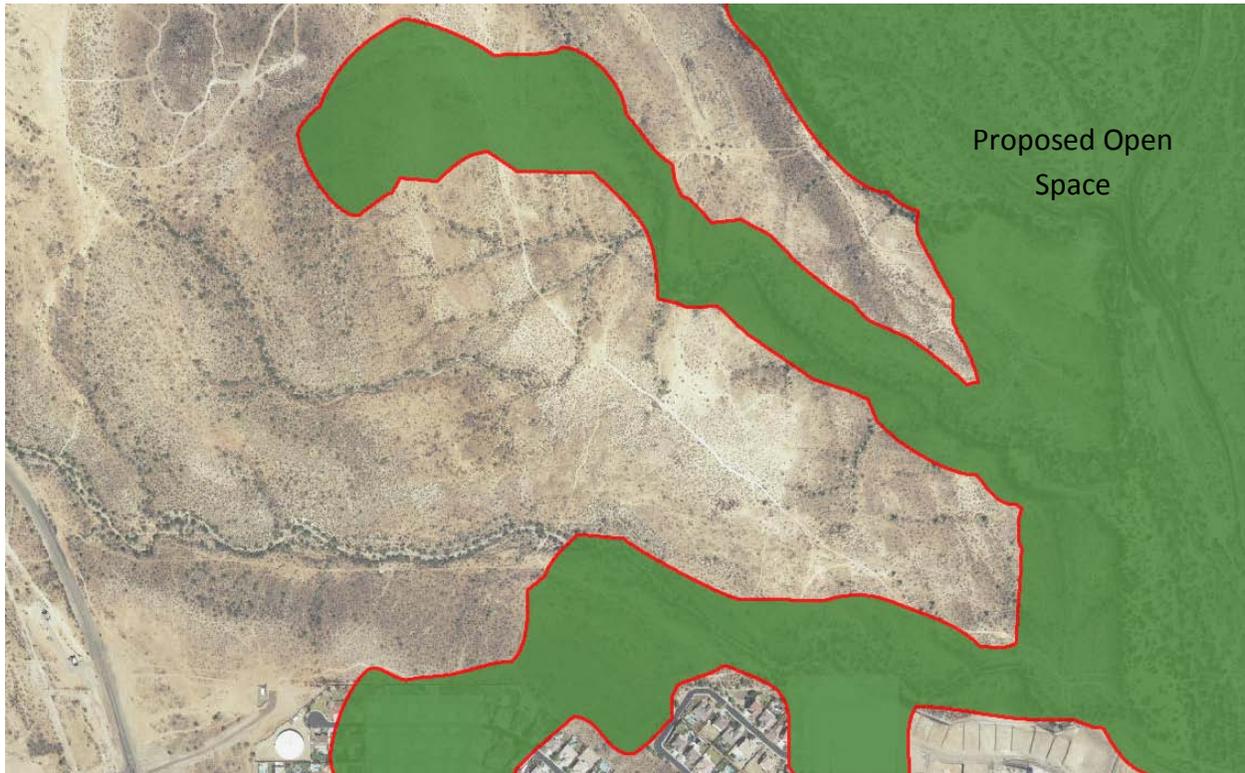
Traditional approach – individual parks as open space



GIS data gathering and analysis



Weighting of key elements



Identified connected areas proposed for preservation and protection

The entire planning area for the City of Peoria was gridded to one acre land units to identify key open space areas with higher precision. The occurrence or proximity to valued resources is the driving force behind how desirable a given land unit is for open space preservation. For example, a land unit with a spring, cultural site and important wildlife habitat will show up in the model as a higher priority for open space preservation compared to a land unit with only a spring. The first step is to calculate the occurrence or distance from each of the datasets to each land unit within the entire Peoria Planning Area.

The OSDSS model identifies three open space types to meet the prioritization goals. Open space types include existing protected areas (dedicated open space and other non-saleable lands, such as city and regional parks). Each open space type emphasizes certain resource types, but may protect other resources as well.

DATA COLLECTION AND EVALUATION CRITERIA

Because the City is financially unable to acquire all desirable lands, it must prioritize land that benefits the public with the greatest return on investment. Some parcels might be protected primarily for their environmental or aesthetic value, while other parcels might best serve as wildlife connections and/or public trail links. Additionally, the City is aware of its rich cultural heritage in the northern regions of Peoria and has a mission of preserving the best of the numerous culturally significant sites for the education and enjoyment of the citizens of the City. Ultimately, the City's goal is to create a meaningful network of open spaces that promotes natural and historic preservation and enhancements to the outdoor lifestyle enjoyed by the public.

The City's acquisition of open space should meet as many of the following criteria as possible:

1. Contain one or more of the defined preservation features provided herein,
2. Expand or extend a regional open space or drainage corridor,
3. Increase the size of an existing or adjacent open space area,
4. Create a linkage to an existing or planned trail system, or
5. Provide a public access point to existing or planned natural open space.

The Peoria Open Space Evaluation (POSE) Process. Parcels that may be candidates for acquisition, preservation, or some degree of conservation can be evaluated through a series of questions focused on the current status of a given parcel and the site conditions. Through GIS and field inventory, staff and an established committee or existing Board/Commission will be able to make sound decisions based on character and conditions as well as cost and suitability.

An example of an evaluation sheet follows. By asking a dozen questions, a given parcel can be quickly assessed and ranked in terms of suitability and availability – or likelihood of permanent loss if no action is taken. The questions are based on stated preservation/conservation goals and objectives.

Once a ranking has been established, an acquisition and preservation program can be put in place with guidelines for changes in status and immediate need. Individual parcels, once identified as significant, can be further analyzed and surveyed for uniqueness and sensitivity.

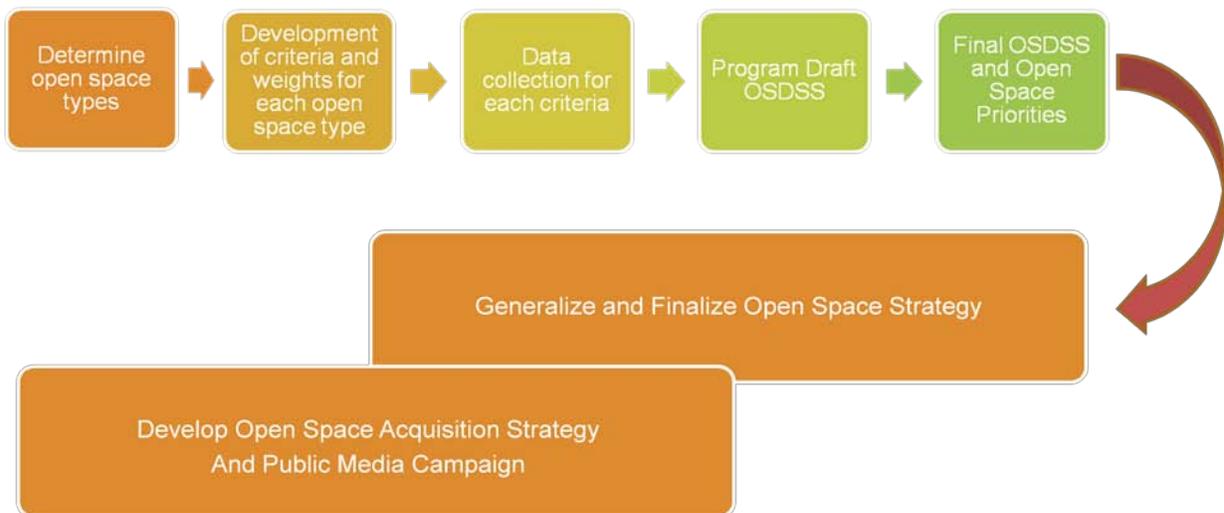


Figure 3-1 Peoria Open Space Evaluation Process (POSE)

Ownership. Apart from Maricopa County's protected parks, there are three primary entities with ownership or jurisdiction over the land included in the planning area. These entities include the Federal Government, Arizona State Land Department, and private ownership. Each of these entities control land with features that merit protection, so it will be important to identify protection measures tailored to the specific needs and requirements of each land type. Lands that are in sync with the goals of the City's

intent to preserve significant open space will receive a higher ranking score than lands that may be difficult or costly to obtain.

Existing development agreements. If the parcel or adjacent parcels have already been planned or developed, or has constraints such as deed restrictions or easements, then the parcel is considered to have a lower preservation value.

Degree of current development pressure. Prior to 2008, Peoria was one of the fastest growing communities in the US. The rate of land conversion to development was so rapid that assessment of the public value of significant lands was difficult and sometimes impossible. The likelihood of development often affects the asking price because of possible competition from private buyers.

Current and expected population or development density is calculated by drawing a ¼ mile radius from the boundaries of the site. A site that is in close proximity to high-density commercial and/or residential areas provides more convenient access to a larger number of users. More points are given to parcels on which some development has already occurred or development is so close that development will likely occur soon.

Conservation cost. Local governments have a finite amount of resources at their disposal, and therefore are constrained in their ability to purchase sites. To conform to these budgetary constraints and to maximize its ability to acquire sites, parcels that are offered for sale at relatively attractive prices are rated more highly than those with above-market or speculative pricing. Therefore, parcels with owner(s) who have expressed a high willingness to enter into negotiations will be ranked by this criterion higher than their counterparts. Highest ratings are awarded for parcels that is currently for sale and could be purchased below market prices or even donated. Parcels with attributes that may lead to dedication or donation at a future date are weighted lower if development or sale is not considered to be imminent.

Proximity to existing public recreational open space. This factor assesses the proximity of the parcel to other public parks and open spaces. Sites that are adjacent to, or are in close proximity to existing parks act synergistically to improve and enhance the integrity and recreational/ecological value of both sites. For example, if an existing park is enlarged, a greater range of recreational activities can be accommodated, and existing ecological attributes are more easily preserved. Also, connections between parks serve to improve the accessibility to such parks. This criterion recognizes the value of both habitat islands and wildlife corridors. Higher points are given to parcels that form a contiguous network of open space and parklands.

Accessibility. Accessibility is both a benefit and drawback to open space. While the public needs good access for enjoyment of the resource, fragile environments can be despoiled by too much access and use. The right balance of access is necessary for protection and public use. Parcels that are remote and isolated are unlikely to be developed in near term and therefore receive lower weighting in the assessment. Parcels that have existing improved roads receive the highest considerations in relationship to other benefits and evaluation criteria. Also, parcels that offer physical or visual access to environmental resources are considered most valuable by this criterion.

Utilities. Likewise, the presence of utilities would generally indicate a high likelihood of development. This in turn may make the parcel expensive to acquire or preserve. Parcels that are remote and distant from available utilizes are unlikely to be developed in the near term and therefore receive lower weighting in

the assessment. However, access to services are important for public comfort and safety and should be given high considerations in relationship to other benefits and evaluation criteria.

Vegetation. Mature vegetation that has evidence of being well watered and intact has the highest value from an ecological and biological standpoint. A diverse landscape is rated higher than a monoculture or one with just a few dominant species.

Riparian and Water Resources. Natural drainage corridors that contain rare and/or significant natural attributes are valued highly since public acquisition or management would improve the likelihood of these attributes being preserved for current and future generations. Such attributes are often uniquely suited to providing aesthetic, ecological, scientific, and recreational benefits to the community. A site with these attributes is rated high.

Wildlife, biological, and habitat value. Sites with a relatively high degree of natural species diversity are generally recognized as demonstrating high ecological quality. In addition, sites with a diversity of rare and/or significant natural attributes are valued highly since public acquisition or management would improve the likelihood of these attributes being preserved for current and future generations. Sites that are relatively diverse are often more interesting, aesthetically pleasing, and likely to resist extinction.

Landform. When contrasted to most areas of Peoria, one of the most unique characteristics of the planning area is the variation in the topography and the landforms. The most significant variations are found where the Hieroglyphic Mountains occurs. There are several significant peaks which stand out as visual landmarks scattered throughout the planning area. These peaks and hillsides are often surrounded by areas which are relatively level in terms of grade. The Hieroglyphic Mountains terminate at the interface with the Agua Fria River, where there is a definite change in landform from the mountainous hillsides to the floodplains of the river environment.

Slope Analysis Maps provide a clear graphic depiction of the slope conditions of the planning area. The majority of the planning area is below a 10 percent slope, which is typically considered suitable for development with a reasonable amount of earth grading. When steeper slopes are encountered, the severity of cuts and fills and the visual scaring of grading activities becomes much more apparent. These steeper areas are also associated with rocky hard dig conditions, which often lead to a higher development cost.

In many cases, the character of the peaks includes very steep side slopes jutting out of basin areas. This characteristic is further demonstrated by the slope graphic, which indicates that the majority of the peaks and ridges consist of slopes which are steeper than 30 percent. Several of the peaks appear very rugged, with rock outcrops, cliffs and escarpments, which are extremely steep and also add a dramatic visual appearance to the slopes. The slope map was one of the primary tools used to identify areas that merit consideration for protection. The “isolated peaks” provide habitat for a variety of wildlife. They are visually prominent and are a strong element of the visual character of the planning area and they are less tolerant of development activities.

Scenic value. As important as hillsides, mountains, valleys, and river corridors are, flat land is also an important consideration for significant views. In some cases, the public may only be able to appreciate the beauty and significance of the land and surrounding landscape from a visual advantage point on flatter

terrain., with the primary landscape of interest in the background. Unique, one-of-a-kind, or last-of-a-kind scenic views are a high priority for preservation.

Historic and cultural value. Cultural resources judged to be of the highest sensitivity include National Historic Landmarks and Monuments, other properties listed on the National or State Register, districts or individual buildings and structures designated as important by local governments or communities, and traditional cultural places. Somewhat less sensitive, but nonetheless providing serious constraints (or interpretive opportunities), are substantial archaeological sites or site groupings that require extensive mitigative data recovery if they are disturbed and that also have a high potential to contain human burials. If any locales were identified as being of particular concern to Native American communities, they also would be regarded as constraints irrespective of whether or not they had been formally identified as traditional cultural places or sacred sites.

Advisory Committee input. Public involvement in the prioritization process will occur primarily through an advisory committee made up of major stakeholder groups such as residents, landowners, local developers, the Arizona State Land Department, federal land managers, key City staff, and other interested parties.

The advisory committee should be tasked with a non-binding oversight of the City's preservation efforts, including but not limited to:

- Identification of key areas that should receive as much protection as possible through a variety of means or methods.
- Ensure the preserve area is of adequate size to support the natural ecological system within the area or have an adequate corridor or linkage between other open space areas.
- Preserve the local plant, wildlife and natural resources to maintain the local ecosystem.
- Protect historical and archaeological resources within the preserve.
- Require projects with historic or cultural features to establish a preservation plan and obtain approval from the City's Historic Commission prior to mitigation or development.
- Create public access with appropriate facilities for the visitors.
- Ensure an appropriate trail system for public recreational uses such as hiking, mountain biking, horseback riding.
- Provide opportunities for the scenic enjoyment of mountain and desert views as well as for wildlife observation.
- Provide opportunities for research and education.
- Establish procedures to maintain the preserve and facilities on a regular basis.
- Monitor the evaluation and decision process for all transfers, donations, and dedications of open space lands to the City
- Establish improvement guidelines for incorporating necessary public safety and access infrastructure into acquired lands.
- Establish volunteer group guidelines

THREE OPEN SPACE TYPES

This plan identifies three open space types to meet the Vision, Goals, and Policies of the Comprehensive Plan. Each open space type emphasizes certain primary resources and uses but often protects other resource values as well.

- **Natural/ Sensitive** Protects areas of general wildlife importance in conjunction with other sensitive resources and wildlife corridors.
- **Heritage/ Culture** Protects sensitive cultural resources and sites. The intent of these areas is to provide protection from mining, urban development, and grazing; areas emphasize conservation over public use.
- **Passive/Managed Recreation** Emphasis on protecting important viewsheds; also provides opportunity to experience natural environment and isolation from urban development. This category also identifies key managed recreation areas identified through other agencies or the City's Parks, Recreation, Open Space and Trails master Plan.

Results for each open space type are shown in Figures 3-2 through 3-4 and discussed further in the discussions of each focus area that follow.

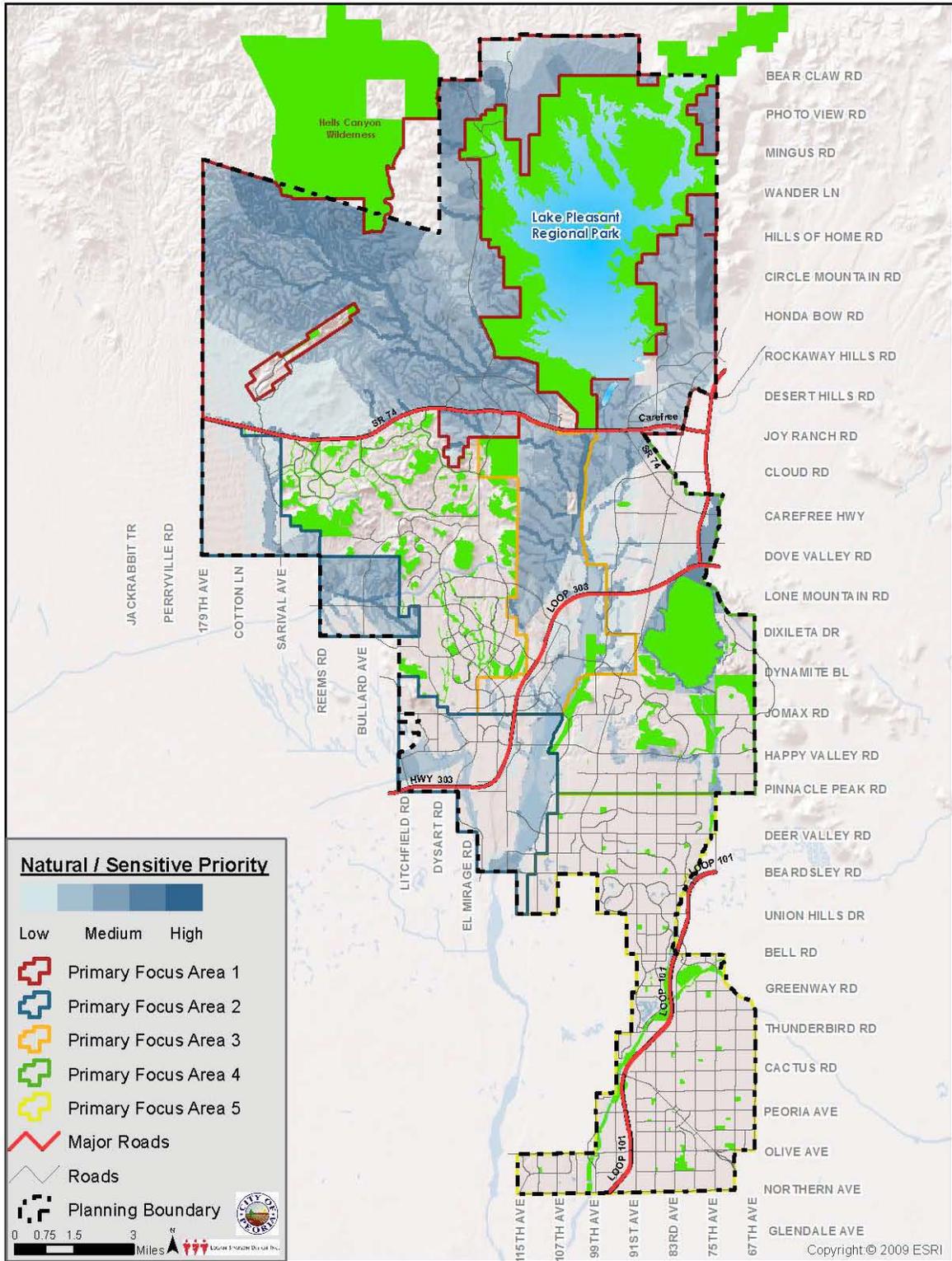


Figure 3-2. Natural/Sensitive Model Results Map

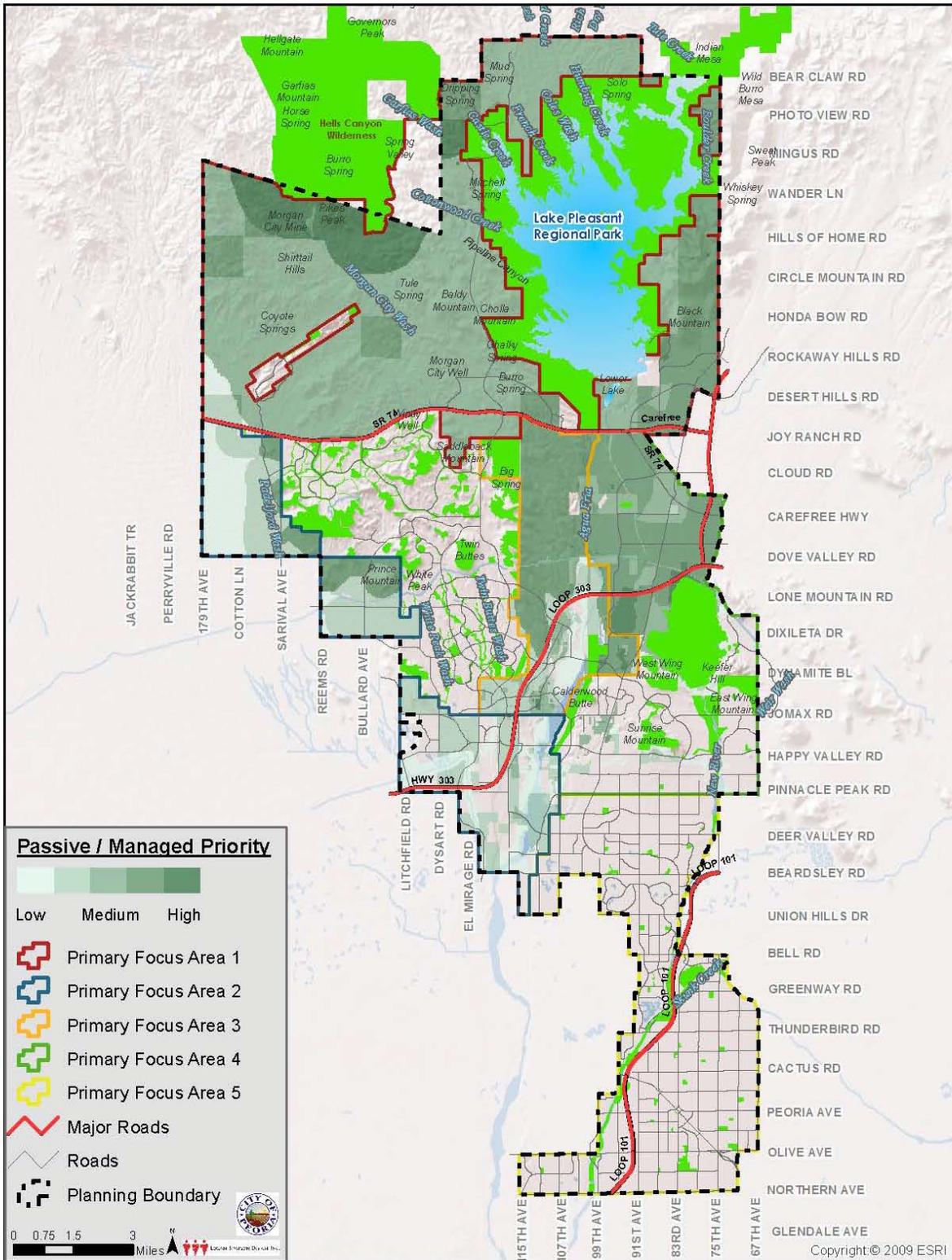


Figure 3-4. Passive/Managed Recreation Model Results Map

FOCUS AREAS

Focus areas are parcels that through the evaluation process demonstrate for conservation, preservation or acquisition as protected open space. Five Primary Focus Areas (PFA) were defined which cover the entire city. The area consisting of large planned developments (e.g. Vistancia, Saddleback Heights, etc.) was not defined as a focus area due to the fact that land use planning and a process for designating open space within these areas has either already been completed or will occur through a separate process at some point in the future. These potential conservation projects deserve further consideration and study and are considered to be the higher priority due to development pressure, sensitivity or special significance.

Secondary Focus Areas (SFA) are also included. These areas also show potential for conservation, preservation or acquisition as protected open space but may not demonstrate (at least at this time) pressure due to area development. Their degree of sensitivity or special significance also need to be better defined through additional study.

PRIMARY FOCUS AREAS

PFA 1 – Black Mountain

Location. The Black Mountain Focus Area is located on the eastern side of Lake Pleasant and is located within the municipal corporate limits of the City of Peoria. The focus area covers approximately 2978 acres of Arizona State Trust land and federal lands managed by the Bureau of Land Management (BLM). BLM controls 1123 acres of land, the remaining proposed 1856 acre area is under ownership by the Arizona State Land Department. The area is located within portions of Section 35 of Township 7 North, Range 1 East, and portions of Sections 2, 3, 10, 11, 14, and 15 of Township 6 North, Range 1 East.

Background. The property is anchored on the south end by the 2,490 foot peak of Black Mountain. The remainder of the site is a very steep mountainous desert landscape. The sloped areas of the site exceed 40%, which produces dramatic ridgelines and provide spectacular vistas and scenic views. Lush Sonoran vegetation, unparalleled in other parts of the Phoenix metro area, characterizes the landscape. The washes and vegetative cover of the focus area are a definitive habitat of the Sonoran desert tortoise, which is classified as Wildlife of Special Concern in Arizona by the Arizona Game & Fish (AZGF) Department. The area is identified by the AZGF Department as significant wildlife corridor leading to the riparian movement area along the Agua Fria River. The seasonal eagle nesting enclosure area is located to the north of the focus area, within the Lake Pleasant Regional Park.



History/Culture. Archeological surveys have not yet been completed for the Focus area. However, surveys have been completed for areas adjacent to the focus area that identified cultural resources and these findings are described below.

Due to the existence of the cultural sites both north and west of the focus area, staff believes that once a survey is completed for the focus area that other cultural resources will be identified.

Character. The north Peoria region in general is a pristine example of the Sonoran Desert. The topography and unique scenic values of this property make it ideal for recreational uses such as hiking, equestrian uses, scenic enjoyment and other related passive recreational uses. Such uses are consistent with Peoria's goal to "*preserve our natural environment*" and supporting policy directives in the City's General Plan. The majority of the site is characterized as rugged with slopes largely exceeding 25%.

Ownerships. Black Mountain is part of the Arizona State Lands Trust. The western edge of the site is bounded by undisturbed Bureau of Land Management (BLM) land. The south end of the western boundary is near Lake Pleasant Regional Park, and the access road to the Park's Desert Outdoor Center, which could be an access point to the focus area.

Development Pressure. Notwithstanding the terrain, the area is designated on the City's General Plan as Park/Open Space (max. 1 du/ac) and Estate Residential (0-2 du/ac). However, the actual yield would be greatly diminished when considering the City's regulating framework including the Hillside Development Overlay (HDO) and the Desert Lands Conservation Overlay (DLCO).

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the designating the Black Mountain Focus Area as suitable for conservation is in the best interest of the Trust. Due to topography, the site drains primarily to the southeast into tributaries for the New River. The planned network of trails within the focus area and the proximity to the Lake Pleasant Regional Park would make this a valuable amenity for the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value. The boundary has been structured to maximize the development potential of surrounding State Trust lands. The rugged topography would make it extremely expensive to construct the required infrastructure to support development on the property. Any development in the area would be governed by the City's existing regulating framework, which would greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed, thus making it difficult to justify the infrastructure costs of developing the site. The planned network of trails within the focus area and the proximity to the Lake Pleasant Regional Park would make this a valuable amenity for the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value.

PFA 2 – Calderwood Butte Cultural Sites Location.

The Calderwood Butte Focus Area is located on both banks of the Agua Fria River near Calderwood Butte roughly between Happy Valley Road on the south and Loop 303 on the north and west and Lake Pleasant Parkway on the east. The area is a portion of Sections 28, 29, and 32 of Township 5 North Range 1 East. The total aggregate area is approximately 1050 Acres. The aggregate 1050 acre area includes 167 acres of Arizona State Trust land, 160 acres under current lease from the Bureau of Land Management through the Recreation and Public Purposes Act (R&PPA) lease program, an additional 101 acres under a proposed future R&PPA lease, 167 Acres under Central Arizona Water Conservation District (CAWCD) ownership, and 455 acres of private parcel ownerships.

Background. The future Community Park number 3 anchors the Focus Area.

History/Culture. Over the past decade, staff has been made aware of a number of rich cultural resources surrounding Calderwood Butte. Historic sites in the area range from Hohokam settlements of the 14th century to the 20th century canals and irrigation structures that transformed a dry desert into rich farm land. What is most unique about this particular area is that much of the cultural and historical sites are visible. Within the area are village surface ruins, prehistoric agricultural fields and trails, defensive locations, unexcavated trash mounds, and Hohokam petroglyphs.

Character. The Agua Fria River as it exists north of happy Valley Road is a natural scenic area of beauty and interest. Dramatic riverine terraces, broad floodplain, rich diversity of wildlife, and an abundance of prehistoric cultural sites makes the area a high priority of the City's preservation strategy. is a The topography and unique scenic values of this property make it ideal for recreational uses such as hiking, equestrian uses, scenic enjoyment and other related passive recreational uses. Such uses are consistent with Peoria's goal to "*preserve our natural environment*" and supporting

policy directives in the City's General Plan. These uses are further supported by the City's Parks Recreation Open Space and Trails (PROST) Master Plan. The river no longer normally flows as the river is dammed by the Lake Pleasant Dam which creates Lake Pleasant. Currently the Central Arizona Project releases excess water from the canal into the river bed creating a small perennial stream entirely dependent upon the release.



Ownerships.

There are multiple ownerships that comprise the Calderwood area of interest: the Bureau of Land Management (BLM), Arizona State Land Department (ASLD), Central Arizona Water Conservation District (CAWCD), City of Peoria (BLM community park site lease), Bard Ranch (private ownership), and Peoria Lakes (private ownership). Together these properties form a rough u-shape that comprise most of the significant cultural and historic sites in the area. The County's Maricopa Trail segment connecting the White Tank Mountains with Lake Pleasant is routed through the middle of this u-shaped District. Loop 303 and the designated alignment for the National CAP Canal Trail are located just to the north.

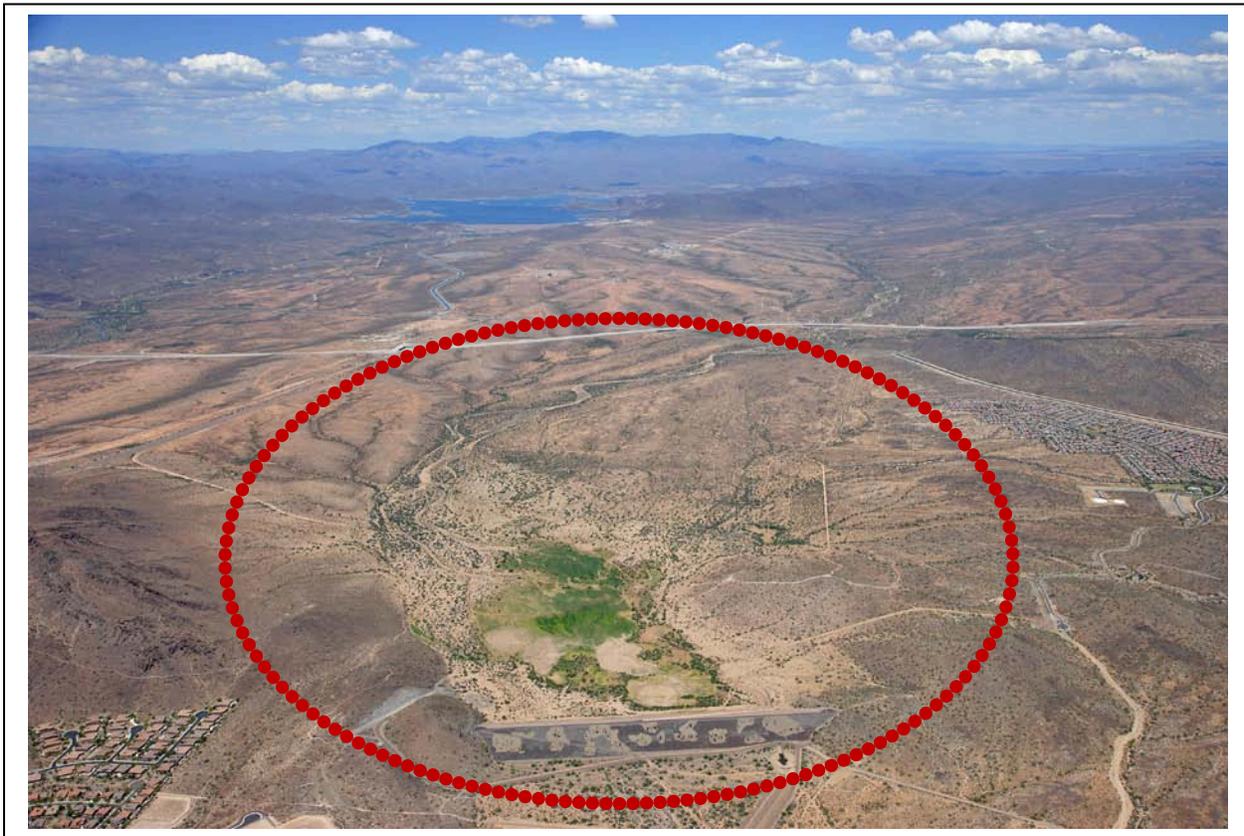
Development Pressure. Recently a private development proposed a project that would remove significant Hohokam surface ruins. Peoria staff was successful in negotiating a potential trade of the land the ruins are on in exchange for higher density elsewhere on the applicant's property. Another significant area currently on the BLM's land disposal list and a recent planning by the State Lands Department has classified the hill site as residential. Yet another parcel has been proposed for aggregate mining and

lastly a significant example of pre-historic farming techniques is listed in the general plan as mixed –use retail.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the designating the Calderwood Butte Focus Area as suitable for conservation due to its concentration of historical and culturally significant sites.

PFA 3 – New River Dam Regional Park Site

Location. The New River Dam Regional Park site focus area is located on behind the New River Dam located north of Jomax Road. The structure is an earthen dam and is constructed between Westwing Mountain and Eastwing Mountain. The area is a portion of Sections 22, 23, 26, and 28 of Township 5 North Range 1 East. The area for the regional park area behind the dam is approximately 2342 acres.



Background. New River Dam is an earth-fill dam which was part of the Phoenix and vicinity plan to provide flood protection to homes and businesses along New River. The dam is designed to detain flood water from the river and slowly release it into the natural channel downstream. New River Dam is complimented by two dikes, one to the east and one to the northwest. The dam is 2,320 feet in length and has a height of 104 feet. The New River Dam Regional Park site focus area has been shown on Peoria Parks and Recreation Master Plans as a Regional Park facility since before 2006 and is shown on the current General Plan as open space.

History & Culture. One of the earliest flood control projects along the New River was authorized by the Flood Control Act of 1965. The dam was completed by the US Army Corps of Engineers in 1985, and is maintained by the Flood Control District of Maricopa County. Prehistoric sites are known to exist in the area. A Hohokam settlements of the 14th existed in the Westwing and Eastwing mountain areas and along Rock Springs and New River.

Character. The area behind New River dam is classic scrub desert flood plain. Flat to gently rolling terrain, mixture of desert shrubs with a few desert trees, sandy soils and multiple drainage channels leading up to the dam. Because the area north of the dam is largely unsubdivided or developed, there is a significant north-south wildlife movement between the northern mountain areas and the more urban southern mountains and hills.

Ownerships. The New River Dam Regional Park site area is owned by the Flood Control District of Maricopa County.

Development Pressure. The Sonoran Mountain Ranch community is located to the east of the focus area. The Westwing, Rock Springs, Terramar, and the future Aloravita communities are located south of the focus area. The extension of Loop 303 was recently completed north of the impoundment area.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the designating the New River Dam Regional Park site focus area as suitable for conservation due to its location, proposed use, natural character, wildlife habitat, and function as a floodplain. An area located along the west dike is on a terrace out of the floodplain which is considered a suitable site for a future City Community park. Development of the park and preservation of the open space can be done in such a way that the area becomes an important conservation area for the community.

PFA 4 –Urban Farm Site

Location. The Urban Farm Site Secondary Focus Area is a 35 acre parcel located in south central Peoria between Northern Avenue and Bell Road. Because it is privately owned, the exact location is being withheld at this time.

Background. The Urban Farm is an existing active farm site. The site contains a half dozen buildings including a residence plus a small orchard, lawn area and crop area.

History/Culture. Peoria's early history is wrapping in farming families and farming culture. Very few remnant farms remain in the Peoria area. This is one of the later pioneer family farm sites.

Character. The farm site is a small farm remnant that many in the community consider both charming and remarkable due to its location within the City and its tidy appearance as an active farm. Attractive structures and a pleasing layout make the farmstead a visual delight from the adjacent arterial roadway. In spring flowers blanket the entrance drive and perimeter making the site a seasonal harbinger of the change in seasons.



Ownerships. The Urban Farm site area is privately owned.

Development Pressure. The Urban Farm site area is the last remaining vestige of Peoria's early history as a farming community. The owners intend to pass the farm along to various relatives of the Urban family. Because of its central location in Peoria, it can be predicted that the farm would command a significant purchase price for housing or similar development.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the designating the Urban Farm site focus area as suitable for conservation due to the fact it is a last vestige of farming activity within the City of Peoria. While other farmed areas do occur, this is the last farm site with a residence, maintenance buildings and multi-use

PFA 5 – Prince Mountain

Location. The Prince Mountain focus area includes a 202 acre privately held parcel surrounded by 220 acres of State Trust Land. The parcels are located adjacent to and north of the Central Arizona Project Canal, north of the Lone Mountain alignment. The Bullard Road alignment runs adjacent to and west of the parcels. The combined area of the Prince Mountain Focus Area is approximately 422 acres. The Prince Mountain Focus Area is a portion of Section 16 of Township 5 North Range 1 West.

**Background.**

An archeological survey has not yet been completed on the site. However, a review of the archeological records in the surrounding area identified two prehistoric features consisting of a rock cluster (possible cairn burial) and a knapping station - to the southwest of the focus area. The other archeological records to the north and east of the site indicate historic mining activities. Due to the existence of other archeological sites in the surrounding area, we feel strongly that once an archeological survey is completed that other cultural resources will be identified.

Character.

A deeply incised wash runs north south through the area and the adjacent peak rises nearly 500 above the wash bed. The property is characterized by topography that is relatively level at the south west corner and slopes towards the northeast to the 2,026' peak. The sloped areas of the site exceed 25%, which produces dramatic ridgelines. Nearly half of the property is above the 15% slope category which are governed by the Hillside Development standards. Much of the scenic beauty of the area is visible from vehicles travelling along Lone Mountain Road and Westland Drive in the adjacent Vistancia Master Planned community. Several streams and a major 404 wash bisect the area, many emanating on Prince Mountain.

The CAP canal acts as an impoundment for flows to the south but the flood zones do not extend north to the property. The site falls between natural drainage ways of the Padelford Wash to the west and the White Peak Wash to the east. The site itself contains branches of several braided washes that cross the site generally from north to south that make up tributaries to the McMicken Wash.

The area is a major wildlife corridor both through the mountain ridges and the wash alignment. There are wildlife crossings at the CAP canal. The preponderance of washes and vegetative cover in proximity to rocky slopes is definitive habitat of the Sonoran desert tortoise. This species is classified as Wildlife of Special Concern in Arizona by the Arizona State Game and Fish Department. It is the only example of an endangered plant or animal species that can be expected on the subject site. The City is in the process of gathering information through Arizona Game and Fish regarding the migratory and wildlife corridors that we suspect may exist in the area

The slopes are a part of a basin and range system that extends north and east into Vistancia. Major ridgelines in the Vistancia subdivision have been set aside as public open space and the opportunity exists to connect Prince Mountain to these dedicated spaces. The property would contribute to forthcoming dedicated open space conditioned as part of the Vistancia entitlement and development agreement. The resulting preserve, coupled with the planned network of regional and local trails would offer an outstanding recreational and scenic amenity to the citizens of Peoria and visitors.

Ownerships.

The Prince Mountain focus area is roughly half under private ownership and half under ownership by the State Land Trust. The Vistancia subdivision is located to the near east and north of the property. A deeply incised wash runs north south through the area and the adjacent peak rises nearly 500 above the wash bed.

The Vistancia community is located to the near east and north of the property. The City has previously engaged in discussions with the current private landowner about purchasing the mountain parcel for open space and the City attempted to negotiate the submission of an Arizona Preserve Initiative purchase of the State Lands surrounding Prince Mountain. The combined purchase would be added to adjacent connecting dedicated open space parcels in Vistancia.

Development Pressure. Future circulation includes extension of Bullard Avenue from the south with an intersection at Lone Mountain Boulevard. Bullard will be a full arterial roadway and a bridge will be required for the CAP canal crossing. The General Plan land use designations include Estate Residential (0-2 du/acre) and Low Density Residential (2-5 du/acre). The focus area is designated as Open Space (maximum of 1 unit per acre) and Estate Residential (target density of 1 unit per acre) on the City's General Plan Land Use Map. The Land Use map is generalized and does not observe the precision of a Zoning map. This is illuminated when recognizing the actual topography of the Focus Area characterized by rugged terrain containing slopes and dramatic ridgelines. Notwithstanding the underlying land use designation, Peoria's regulating framework (Desert Lands Conservation Overlay [DLCO] and the Hillside Development Overlay) would apply to this property and greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the obtaining the private and State land portions of the Prince Mountain Focus Area is suitable for conservation and in the best interest of the City and its citizens.. A network of trails within the focus area and connectivity to the federal trail alignment along the Central Arizona Project canal Park would make this a valuable amenity for the surrounding communities and the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value. The boundary has been structured to maximize the development potential of surrounding State Trust lands. The rugged topography would make it extremely

expensive to construct the required infrastructure to support development on the property. Any development in the area would be governed by the City's existing regulating framework, which would greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed, thus making it difficult to justify the infrastructure costs of developing the site. The planned network of trails within the focus area and the proximity to the Lake Pleasant Regional Park would make this a valuable amenity for the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value.

SECONDARY FOCUS AREAS

SFA 1 – Arizona State Lands North of SR 74

Location. Township 6 North, Range 2 West, Section 2; Township 7 North, Range 2 West, Section 36; Township 7 North, Range 1 West, Sections 31 and 32; and Township 6 North, Range 1 West, Section 16. The focus area is comprised of five sections of land north of State Route 74 which is held in ownership by the Arizona State Land Trust. The westernmost section is located adjacent to the Peoria Planning boundary which is also the 211th Avenue alignment.

North and east of that section is a 3-section parcel, a portion of which is located in Yavapai County. The parcel is bounded on two sides by Hell's Canyon Wilderness Area. Located in the center of the 3-section parcel, the Morgan City Wash Mine (Latitude: 33°-54'-11"N, Longitude: 112°-23'-53"W) and is an irregular shaped parcel that extends from the north to the south and is approximately 112 acres in size. The third parcel is located further east and south, lies adjacent to the City corporate boundary (equivalent to the Bullard Avenue alignment) and is due east of the Quintero community. This focus area covers approximately 3110 acres of Arizona State Trust land and includes 112 acres of private holdings.



Background. Located in the center of the 3-section parcel, the abandoned Morgan City Wash Mine is currently listed as a non-producing mine and was a former surface placer gold mine. The mine parcel is privately held and is located at Latitude: 33°-54'-11"N, Longitude: 112°-23'-53"W. The mining parcel is an irregular shaped parcel that extends from the north to the south and is approximately 112 acres in size.

History/Culture. There are surface artifacts that remain from the mining period including the foundations of a home and a small cemetery with approximately 16 graves. North and east of that section is a 3-section parcel that encompasses the site of the historic Morgan City Mine.

Character. The focus area parcels are characterized by severe topography. Much of the scenic beauty of the area is visible from vehicles travelling along State Route 74 and Castle Hot Springs Road.

Morgan City Wash runs through the center of Section 31. The sandy wash bed is 200 feet wide or more in various locations along the grade.

The area is a habitat zone for the Sonoran desert tortoise. This species is classified as Wildlife of Special Concern in Arizona by the Arizona State Game and Fish Department. It is the only example of an endangered plant or animal species that can be expected on the subject site.

Ownerships. Divided into 3 separate holdings, the Arizona State Land Trust holds ownership to five sections of land north of State Route 74. The Morgan City Wash Mine mining patent is an irregular shaped parcel that extends from the north to the south approximately 112 acres in size.

Development Pressure. The area would can be presumed to be relatively isolated from development pressure however, with the presence of the Quintero community and recent project proposals near Lake Pleasant, the general area is becoming an interest to development.

The Lake Pleasant Christian Conference Center was an active project up through 2001; and some improvements were made including the access road. The project has been dormant since until recently.

OSDSS. Peoria staff recommend continued study of the Arizona State Lands North of SR 74 Secondary Focus Area, and possible future acquisition.

A network of trails within the focus area and connectivity to the Morgan City Wash trail identified in the City's PROST master plan would make this a valuable amenity for the surrounding communities and private holdings as well as for recreational users.

SFA 2 – Agua Fria River Terraces

Location. The Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area encompasses 4232 acres of public land. 908 acres are federal lands administered by the BLM, and the remaining 3324 acres are State Trust Lands. A privately held parcel surrounded by 220 acres of State Trust Land. The parcels are located adjacent to and north of the Central Arizona Project Canal, north of the Lone Mountain alignment. The Bullard Road alignment runs adjacent to and west of the parcels. The Agua Fria secondary focus area is a portion of Section 25, 26, and 35 of Township 5 North Range 1 West; portions of Section 30, 31, and 32 of Township 6 North Range 1 East; and portions of Section 5, 6, 7, 8, 31, and 32 of Township 5 North Range 1 East;



Background. Rugged west terrace area of the Agua Fria River

History/Culture. A review of known archeological studies and records in the area identified nearly 700 prehistoric sites and features along the Agua Fria Corridor. Archaeologists have referred to the area as the “Mecca” of local prehistoric sites. Other records suggest that the area may contain historic mining activities. Due to the prevalence of historic and prehistoric sites this area should be actively studied and preserved as warranted.

Character. The terraces are heavily dissected, with few level areas for development. Elevations change from 1300 feet above sea level at the floodplain to more than 1900 feet in the central and southern portions of the area and as high as 2200 feet in the northern portion. Most of the area is greater than 15% slope with small disconnected pockets of areas less than 15%. The area is a major wildlife corridor for the Agua Fria River system with migratory movements between Lake Pleasant and the river.

Ownerships. The Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area under ownership by the State Land

Trust.

Development Pressure. The General Plan land use designations include Estate Residential (0-2 du/acre) and Open Space (maximum of 1 unit per acre) and Estate Residential (target density of 1 unit per acre). The Land Use map is generalized and does not observe the precision of a Zoning map. This is illuminated when recognizing the actual topography of the Focus Area characterized by rugged terrain containing slopes and dramatic ridgelines. Notwithstanding the underlying land use designation, Peoria's regulating framework (Desert Lands Conservation Overlay [DLCO] and the Hillside Development Overlay) would apply to this property and greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the obtaining the State land portions of the Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area will serve the public interest by preserving an area unique for its topography, wildlife, cultural significance, and connectivity between the City's developed areas to the south and the recreation areas north of SR 74.

SFA 3 – Agua Fria River Terraces South of CAP Canal

Location. The Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area encompasses 1537 acres of public land. The area is located between the Central Arizona Project Canal and Loop 303, west of the Agua Fria River. The Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area is a portion of Section 13 and 24 of Township 5 North Range 1 West; and a portion of Section 17, 18, 19, 20 and 30 of Township 5 North Range 1 East.



- Background.** Rugged southernmost west terrace area of the Agua Fria River
- History/Culture.** A review of known archeological studies and records in the area identified nearly 700 prehistoric sites and features along the Agua Fria Corridor. Archaeologists have referred to the area as the “Mecca” of local prehistoric sites. Other records suggest that the area may contain historic mining activities. Due to the prevalence of historic and prehistoric sites this area should be actively studied and preserved as warranted.
- Character.** The terraces are heavily dissected, with few level areas for development. Elevations change from 1300 feet above sea level at the floodplain to more than 1800 feet in the area. Most of the area is greater than 15% slope with pockets of areas less than 15%. The area is a major wildlife corridor for the Agua Fria River system with migratory movements between Lake Pleasant and the river.
- Ownerships.** The Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area under ownership by the State Land Trust.

Development Pressure. The General Plan land use designations include Estate Residential (0-2 du/acre) and Open Space (maximum of 1 unit per acre) and Estate Residential (target density of 1 unit per acre). The Land Use map is generalized and does not observe the precision of a Zoning map. This is illuminated when recognizing the actual topography of the Focus Area characterized by rugged terrain containing slopes and dramatic ridgelines. Notwithstanding the underlying land use designation, Peoria’s regulating framework (Desert Lands Conservation Overlay [DLCO] and the Hillside Development Overlay) would apply to this property and greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the obtaining the State land portions of the Agua Fria Terrace secondary focus area will serve the public interest by preserving an area unique for its topography, wildlife, cultural significance, and connectivity between the City’s developed areas to the south and the recreation areas north of SR 74.

SFA 5 – South Peoria Farm Site

- Location.** The South Peoria Farm Site Secondary Focus Area encompasses approximately 112 acres of undeveloped and farmed land in southeastern Peoria. Because it is privately owned, the exact location is being withheld at this time.
- Background.** This farm parcel is an existing active farm site. It is strictly a crop site with no buildings or residence.
- History/Culture.** Very few remnant farms remain in the Peoria area.
- Character.** The farm site is a medium sized parcel that is actively farmed.
- Ownerships.** The Urban Farm site area is privately owned.

Development Pressure. This farm site area is located at the margins of the City and is one of the last remaining vestiges of Peoria’s early history as a farming community. Because of its location in Peoria, it

could command a significant purchase price for housing or similar development. A few years ago inquiries were made about if the site could be zoning for multi-story, multi-family uses.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the designating the South Farm site focus area as suitable for conservation due to the fact it is a last vestige of farming activity within the City of Peoria.



SFA 5 – Padelford Wash

Location. The Padelford Wash secondary focus area encompasses approximately 1221 acres of braided wash. The focus area is a portion of Section 36 of Township 6 North Range 2 West; portions of Section 1, and 12 of Township 5 North Range 2 West; and Section 7 of Township 5 North Range 1 West.

Background. The area is a large floodplain.

History/Culture. An archeological survey has not yet been completed for the site.



Character. The area is a broad braided wash flood plain flowing from north to south making up tributaries to the McMicken Wash and interrupted by the CAP canal. The area is a major wildlife corridor both through the mountain ridges and the wash alignment. There are wildlife crossings at the CAP canal. The preponderance of washes and vegetative cover in proximity to rocky slopes is definitive habitat of the Sonoran desert tortoise. The property would contribute to forthcoming dedicated open space conditioned as part of the Sadelback development. The resulting preserve, coupled with the planned network of regional and local trails would offer an outstanding recreational and scenic amenity to the citizens of Peoria and visitors.

Ownerships. The focus area is under ownership by the State Land Trust.

Development Pressure. The current General Plan land use designation shows a variety of proposed uses ranging from estate residential to Business park. The Land Use map is generalized and does not observe the precision of a Zoning map. Because of the flooding potential of the area, and Peoria's regulating framework (Desert Lands Conservation Overlay [DLCO]) development of the area would be costly and require significant modification.

OSDSS. Peoria staff feels that the obtaining the focus area is suitable for conservation and in the best interest of the City and its citizens. The acquisition would provide an important north south connection between the BLM lands north of SR 74 and the trail system along the CAP canal. It would also provide added open space and connectivity for the major Planned Area Developments in the area (notably

Saddleback and Vistancia). The planned network of trails within the focus area and the proximity to the Lake Pleasant Regional Park would make this a valuable amenity for the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value.

SFA 6 – Trilogy Veterans Trail and Mountain

Location. Township 5 North Range 1 West, portions of Sections 26, 27 and 34. The focus area The focus area is located south of the CAP canal and is adjacent to, and north of, the Jomax Road alignment. The Dysart Road alignment forms the westernmost boundary. Vistancia and the Trilogy subdivision is located to the east and north of the property. The focus area encompasses approximately 413 acres of State Trust land.

Background. The Trilogy Veterans Trail and Mountain came to the City's attention through an innocent trespass on State Land. Well-meaning war veterans who live nearby built, over a period of time, a trail to the top of the peak on the south end of the range. Along the path they installed a timeline of the Vietnam war, commemorating key events and individuals. The State Trust Department asked the trail be removed and the site restored, but because of the commemorative memorial nature of the installation, others have called for it to remain and become legitimized. It is located outside of the current City's corporate boundary and the City was not in a position to purchase the trail or the range.



History/Culture. An archeological survey would be required for the purchase of State Land.

Character. This focus area is actually two parallel ranges that rise abruptly from the surrounding floodplain. the northern peaks are higher than the southern peak and a valley separates the two ranges north to south. The northern peak is approximately 1630 feet in elevation. The elevation of the smaller southern peak is approximately 1490 feet. The central peak of the eastern ridgeline range is a little over 1720 feet in elevation. The mid-peak of the western ridge is at about 1660 feet in elevation. The surrounding desert floor is at about 1370 feet in elevation. The majority of the focus area exceeds a 25% slope, which produces a dramatic ridgeline. More than half of the focus area is above the 15% slope category which are governed by the Hillside Development standards.

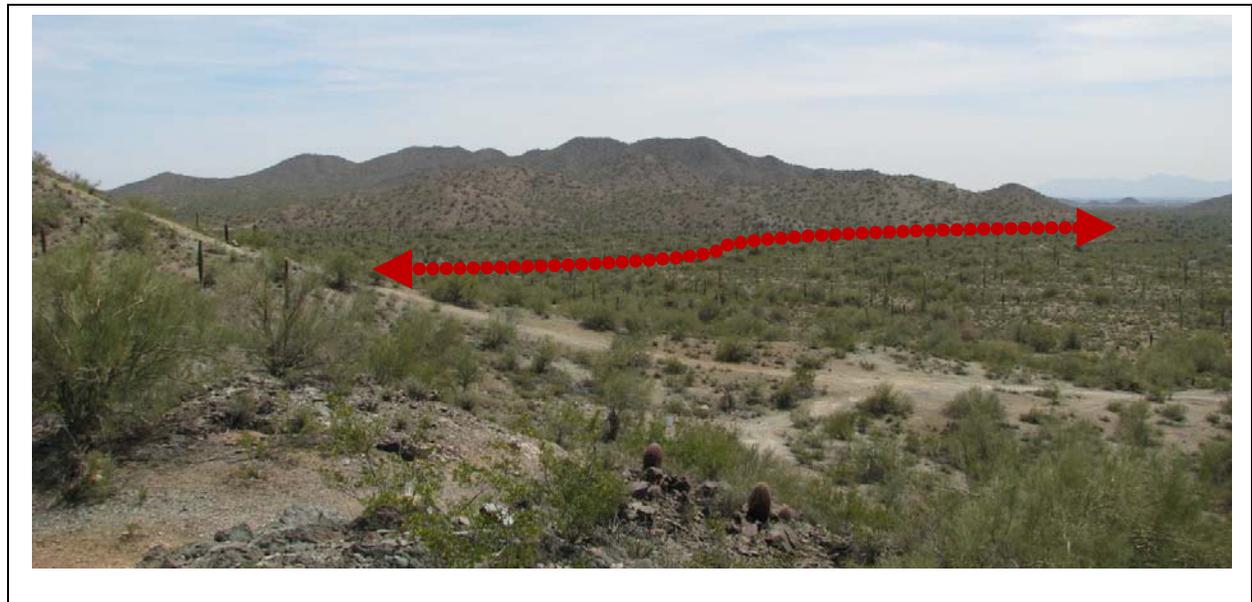
Ownerships. The focus area is under ownership by the Arizona State Land Trust. A quarter section of land to the northeast is owned by an investment company and was a former rock quarry.

Development Pressure. This focus area is surrounded by active development. Both Jomax and Dysart roads will ultimately be extended as development progresses. The Vistancia Community is located to the east and the age-restricted subdivision of Trilogy is adjacent to the focus area on the east. Proposal for development of Trilogy West (located north of the focus area) is making its way through the planning process at this time. Rancho Cabrillo is a planned community located outside of the City's Planning Area and is located opposite the focus area along Jomax Road. This subdivision was previously graded but has yet to restart after the recent recession. Just prior to the recession, there was an active rock quarry on the northeastern slope. The former Kilauea Crushers operation quarried decorative stone, granite and base materials from the mountain. Had the recession not stopped the need for the quarry, the intent was to mine the entire range.

OSDSS. Peoria staff recommends continued study of the Trilogy Veterans Trail and Mountain Secondary Focus Area. Staff feels that the focus area is suitable for conservation and in the best interest of the City and its citizens. The network of trails within the focus area and connectivity to the federal trail alignment along the Central Arizona Project canal Park would make this a valuable amenity for the surrounding communities and the remaining State Trust Land in the area, potentially increasing value.

SFA 7 – Whitewing Mountain

Location. Township 5 North Range 1 West, northwest portion of Section 17. The Focus Area is located west of the Prince Mountain Primary Focus Area, south of the Dixeleita alignment; north of the CAP canal, and east of the Dysart Road alignment. The focus area encompasses approximately 245 acres of State Trust Land.



Background. Former mineral mining site.

History/Culture. Historical mining and archaeological evidence have been found at nearby Prince Mountain; possibility of artifact remains at this location.

Character. Most of the focus area contains slopes that exceed 25%, and produce the dramatic ridgeline. Eighty (80%) percent of the focus area is above the 15% slope category which are governed by the Hillside Development standards. Much of the scenic beauty of the area is visible from the adjacent Vistancia Master Planned community. The area is a major wildlife corridor both through the mountain ridges and the wash alignment.

Ownerships. Arizona State Land Trust.

Development Pressure. Future development west of Vistancia, north and south of the CAP canal is likely to occur over time as infrastructure and utilities become available. Planned circulation includes the extension of Bullard Avenue from the south with an intersection at Lone Mountain Boulevard. Bullard will be a full arterial roadway and a bridge will be required for the CAP canal crossing.

OSDSS. Peoria staff recommend continued study of the Whitewing Mountain Secondary Focus Area, and possible acquisition. A network of trails within the focus area and connectivity to the federal trail alignment along the Central Arizona Project canal Park would make this a valuable amenity for the surrounding communities and the remaining State Trust Land parcels.

SFA 8 – Wild Burro Mesa

Location. Township 7 North Range 1 East, portions of Section 15, and Sections 12, 14, and 23. The parcels are located adjacent the Peoria Planning Boundary. The east parcel is adjacent to the 67th Avenue alignment, and is north of the Mingus Road alignment. The north parcel is adjacent to current City Limits on the west, which is the 91st Avenue alignment, and is adjacent to, and south of, the Bear Claw Road alignment. The two parcels of the focus area combined encompass a total of 592 acres.

Background. Portions of State Land that are located outside of the existing Maricopa County Lake Pleasant Regional Park boundaries.

History/Culture. Some historic mining has occurred in the surrounding area. Prehistoric features have been identified to the south of the focus area at Black Mountain.

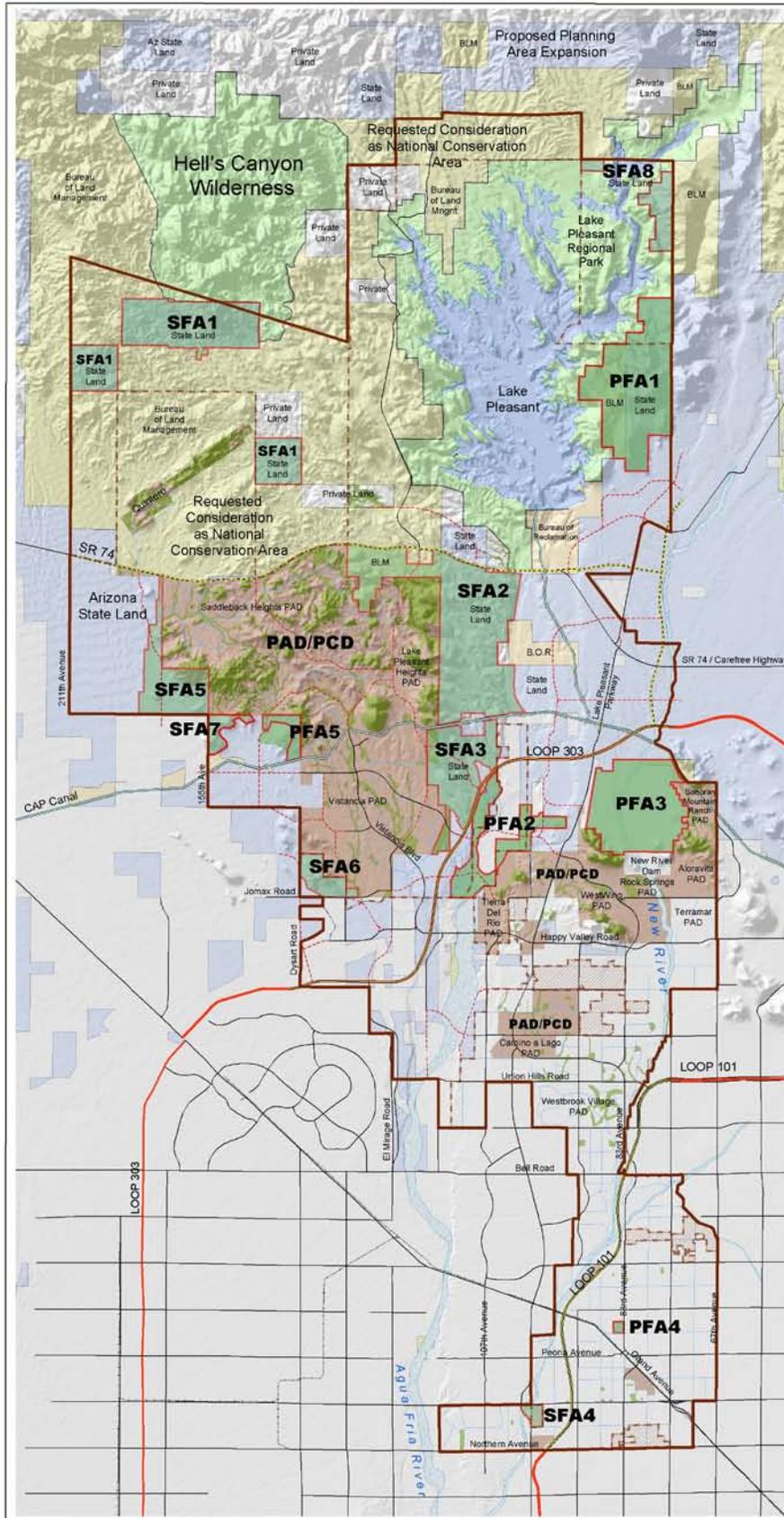
Character. The Agua Fria River north of Lake Pleasant Dam splits the two parcels to either side of the embankment. The area is a major wildlife corridor and lies north of the seasonal Eagle Enclosure area.

Ownerships. Both parcels of the Wild Burro Mesa area are in ownership by the State Land Trust.



Development Pressure. Development pressure for this area is fairly low at this time. The rugged topography would make it extremely expensive to construct the required infrastructure to support development on the property. Any development in the area would be governed by the City's existing regulating framework, which would greatly diminish the actual yield of residential units that could be constructed, thus making it difficult to justify the infrastructure costs of developing the site.

OSDSS. Peoria staff recommend continued study of the Wild Burro Mesa Secondary Focus Area. Staff feels that the State land portions of the Focus Area are suitable for conservation and would be in the best long-term interest of the City and its citizens. The proximity to the Lake Pleasant Regional Park would make this a valuable amenity for the City of Peoria.



Peoria Sonoran Open Space Preservation Program
FOCUS AREAS



Legend

- Highway
- Collector
- Highway (Future)
- Arterial (Future)
- Collector (Future)
- Major Street
- Freeway
- Railroad
- CAP Canal
- SFA1 Black Mountain
- SFA2 Calderwood Butte Cultural Sites
- SFA3 New River Dam Regional park
- SFA4 Urban Farm Site
- SFA5 Prince Mountain
- SFA1 Arizona State Lands North of SR 74
- SFA2 West Agua Fria Terrace North
- SFA3 West Agua Fria Terrace South
- SFA4 South Peoria Farm Site
- SFA5 Padelford Wash
- SFA6 Trilogy Veterans Trail and Mountain
- SFA7 Whitewing Mountain
- SFA8 Wild Burro Mesa
- PAD/PCD OS
- Planned Area Developments
- Hells Canyon Wilderness
- Lake Pleasant Regional Park
- Arizona State Trust Land
- Bureau of Land Management



0 8,250 12,500 25,000 Feet

CHAPTER 4 - LAND CONSERVATION AND FUNDING STRATEGIES

INTRODUCTION

Despite the strong policy basis for land conservation found in City plans since the late 1990s, the City has been challenged to put in place a reliable funding source to acquire and steward open lands. The five tools pursued by the City to date are:

1. The Desert Land Conservation Overlay (DLCO), which requires high value open space to be set aside or dedicated by developer as part of the development approval process.
2. Revenues from open space bonds.
3. Revenues from the City's open space development impact fee.
4. Revenues from the state Growing Smarter program.
5. Arizona Heritage Fund.

Recent changes have eliminated the latter four sources.

REVENUES FROM OPEN SPACE BONDS

Peoria voters have consistently demonstrated strong support for raising public bond funds for open space conservation. Using bond funds, the city borrows money and repays the bonds over the years using a portion of the city's property tax. In 2000 voters granted the City bonding authority of \$13 million for open space acquisition (by a X to Y margin), and in 2005 77% of Peoria voters again approved a \$35,000 bond, \$1.5 million of which was available to open space acquisition. Unfortunately, the City's bonding authority of \$14.5 million cannot be tapped as its bonding capacity has been severely constrained for several years and – despite voter support – no additional funds can be allocated to open space projects.

IMPACT FEES

In 2011, the Arizona Legislature passed sweeping changes to the state's impact fee statutes, or the one-time charges that are used to offset capital costs resulting from new development. Senate Bill 1525 now prohibits municipalities from charging a development impact fee for open space, which previously had been used by the City to purchase open land, development rights, conservation easements or make recreational improvements. Prior to eliminating the fee in FY2011, the City collected \$57,500 for open space development fees and \$85,352 in River Corridors and Trails Development Fees.

GROWING SMARTER PROGRAM

The primary mission of the State Trust is to earn money for Arizona's public schools, accomplished in part by selling land for private development. All of the State Trust lands in Peoria's planning area are anticipated to be privatized and developed unless reclassified through the API process and purchased by the City or by other conservation organizations. The Growing Smarter State Trust Land Acquisition Grant Program, created by voter's approval of Proposition 303 in 1998, funded a public-private matching grant program, including allowing a lower bond for sale or lease applications and changes in the appraisal process of State Trust land in and near urban areas. The state made available \$20 million annually as a matching grant for local governments designed to encourage the conservation of State Trust lands. Through Growing Smarter, tens of thousands of acres were conserved by local governments as permanent open space. The

annual appropriations sunsetted in 2011 and have not been renewed. As a consequence, state matching funds are no longer available for the City to use in acquiring significant State Trust lands that are experiencing high growth pressures.

ARIZONA HERITAGE FUND

Similarly, in 1990 Arizona voters passed the Heritage Initiative, Proposition 200, to protect the state's natural and cultural heritage. This initiative allocated more than \$350 million of lottery monies towards saving and expanding Arizona's environmental, cultural, recreational and historical resources. In March 2010, the \$10 million Arizona State Parks Heritage Fund was eliminated with Budget Reconciliation Bill HB2012 that repealed distributions and redirected the money to the state General Fund. With the legislative elimination of the Local, Regional and State Parks Heritage Fund (or 35% of State Parks Heritage Fund revenues up to \$3.5 million annually) that once helped municipalities create outdoor recreation and open space opportunities like playgrounds, ball fields and picnic areas and the Trails Heritage Fund that once supported acquisition and trail improvements for Arizona's non-motorized trail system, this revenue source is no longer available.

As a result of these recent changes, there is now no dedicated funding source for these programs and the remaining funding for land conservation is inadequate to assemble an inclusive and ecologically viable network of conservation areas. In addition, the Federal Land and Water Conservation Fund, State Lake Improvement Fund, Environmental and Conservation grant funds and Historic Preservation programs recently have been lost or diminished. The cumulative effect is a major loss of funding resources for conserving Peoria's rich cultural, natural and recreational resources. Peoria now relies almost solely on one tool, private land open space dedications through the DCLO entitlement process which can only be applied in specific and somewhat limited circumstances.

This chapter recommends a three pronged selection of strategies for the three distinct types of land ownership with their respective pros and cons, and secondly to propose a specific revenue tool in order to fulfill the Comprehensive Plan and satisfy public demands for open space and passive recreation (Table 4-1). Other potential acquisition and regulatory tools are described below.

TABLE 4-1. THREE PRONGED STRATEGY

PRIVATE LANDS	ARIZONA STATE TRUST LANDS	BUREAU OF LAND MANAGEMENT
RECOMMENDED CONSERVATION METHODS		
<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Mandatory Dedication of Open Space through DLCO 2. Urban Growth Boundary 3. Conservation Easements or Purchase of Development Rights 4. Acquisition or Saleback 5. Fee Simple Acquisition 6. Land Exchange 7. Donation 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Reclassification as Arizona Preserve Initiative lands and Fee Simple Acquisition 2. Revise Future Land Use Designations 3. Transfer of Development Rights (?) 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Recreation and Public Purposes Act 2. Fee Simple Acquisition
RECOMMENDED FUNDING SOURCES AND STRATEGIES		
<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Dedicated Sales Tax 2. Open Space Bonds 3. Property Assessments / Special Districts 4. General Fund Taxes 5. Local Government Partnerships 6. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 7. Capital Campaigns, Corporate Donations, and Gifts (individual, planned, memorial) 8. Volunteer and In-Kind Services 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Dedicated Sales Tax 2. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 3. ASLD Partnerships and Intra-Agency Staff Consulting 4. Volunteer and In-Kind Services 	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Recreation and Public Purposes Act 2. Dedicated Sales Tax 3. Federal, state, and non-profit grants 4. BLM Partnerships and Intra-Agency Staff Consulting 5. Volunteer and In-Kind Services

LAND CONSERVATION STRATEGIES

As shown in Figure 4-1, the effectiveness and difficulty (or ease) of creating each land conservation strategy varies greatly.

PRIVATE LANDS

Due to recent land trades between the state and federal government and private landowners, the amount of land under private ownership has increased significantly within the last three to four years. The current population growth trends of the metropolitan area, combined with the attraction of the Lake Pleasant/north Peoria area makes these private areas available for near to long-term development activities. Private ownership also occurs in some of the more environmentally and visually interesting areas, particularly areas within the Hieroglyphic Mountains.

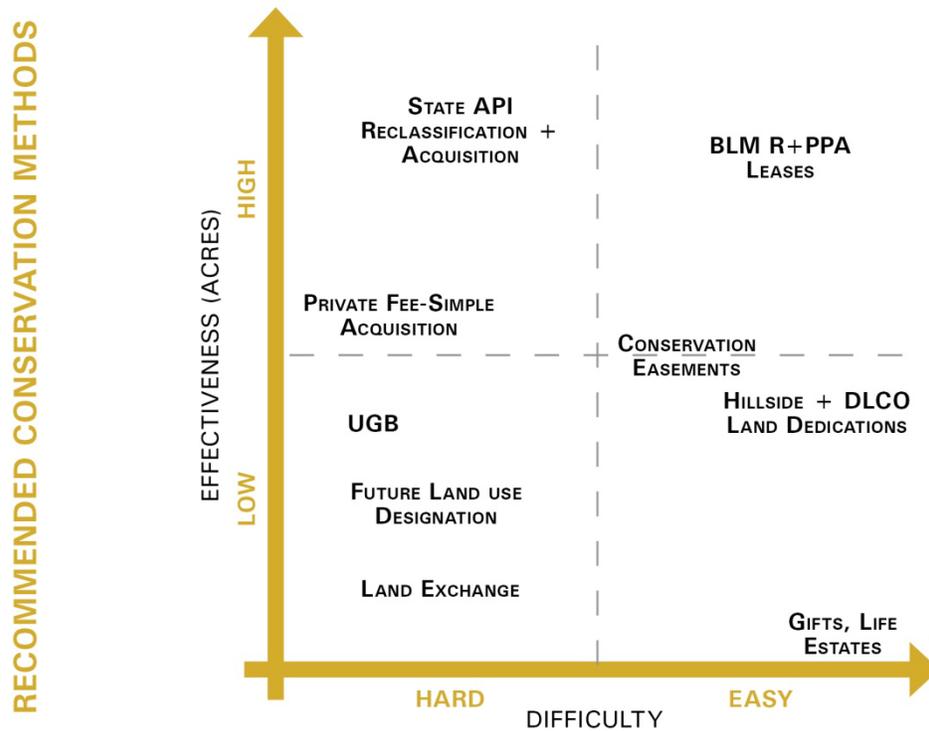


Figure 4-1. Recommended Conservation Methods

The City's primary tool, and one that needs to be improved in the near future, are land dedications and the Desert Lands Conservation Overlay.

Land Dedication and Set-Asides

A dedication is a conveyance of land by a private owner in the nature of a gift or grant and the acceptance of that land by or on behalf of the public. Streets in a subdivided development are usually acquired by local governments through a dedication to the public of the property comprising the streets. Other dedications may be required that provide land for parks and recreational facilities, school sites, bike paths, or local transit facilities. New development north of Pinnacle Peak Road must follow the DLCO, the purpose of which is to implement the goals, policies and objectives of the General Plan by identifying and protecting the unique and environmentally sensitive Sonoran Desert lands and to provide appropriate and reasonable controls for the development of such lands. Proposed in the 1999 Desert Land Conservation Master Plan and adopted in 2004, the DLCO requires dedication, or exaction, of a portion of environmentally sensitive lands proposed for development to the City through the entitlement process. Nearly all of the City's current open space properties have been conserved through the DLCO.

Pros: Conserving by developing allows both objectives to be met in the same project. The primary benefit of the DLCO is that open space is protected and passive recreation lands are acquired at little cost to the public. Most private lands in north Peoria are owned in large contiguous blocks by developers intending to create master planned communities. While there are a number of smaller tracts scattered throughout north Peoria owned by others, the large contiguous parcels of private land provide an opportunity for comprehensive planning of the entire area and allow for more options for sensitive and effective ways to protect unique assets. Other advantages of this technique include the equity of development helping to finance the open space which it threatens.

Cons: Privately owned parcels that have significant scenic, cultural, ecological, or biological values are typically zoned in a way that would allow some development, and the owners have a reasonable expectation of some productive use. Dedications are often involve those lands least suitable for development leaving the City with lands that are difficult to maintain or unsuitable for passive recreation. Critical habitats, scenic resources, and other open space values are often lost or compromised on lands that are easily developed. Further, applying the DLCO does not automatically provide for public access. Other weaknesses include the difficulty of calculating fair fees or dedications, the substantial amount of staff time needed to craft and review dedication and exaction requirements, and ensuring that all of the legal requirements are met. Also, opposition from the development community can usually be anticipated, which prefers property taxes, public bond issues, and other traditional sources of funding to provide for infrastructure. Dedications can increase the cost of new housing as less land is available for development.

Recommendations: In applying the DLCO over the past decade, several limitations to the overlay have been discovered and improvements are necessary to better fulfill the General Plan and address property owner concerns. These include:

- Update text to reflect findings from the 2013 PROST and Sonoran Preservation Program Plan, such as
 - a. Name, number and type of landforms
 - b. Definitions to align with industry standards (and Hillside Overlay)
 - c. Formalize difference between 'preservation' and 'conservation'
 - d. Update landform character zones / descriptions to align with PROST
- Clarify ordinance to provide DLCO submittal requirements for all development types (Major & Minor Subdivisions, Single-Lot SF Res, Minor Land Division, MF Res, Non-Res Development, Master-Planned Communities)
- Propose option for waiver from Department for properties in the DLCO area, but with no conservation features, though these should still provide habitat and cultural resource study / statement from State agencies.
- Switch definition of Master Conservation Plan (MCP) and Desert Lands Conservation Report (DLCR). The MCP actually does not contain a plan and is more of a report, whereas the DLCR is the detailed document containing an actual conservation 'plan'.
- Remove minimum 7500 sf Natural Open Space (NOS) requirement in exchange for connected NOS / OS areas
- Clarify 'edge treatments' by providing a list of options for 60% of any edge abutting open space.
- Wash corridors increased from 100' to 150' to improve wildlife corridor function.
- Provide descriptions and protection criteria for Scenic Resources, which are currently omitted in the DLCO
- Remove prohibited plant list and replaced with link to AZ Dept of Agriculture and AZ Dept of Water Resources. Their lists are comprehensive and are updated regularly.
- Provide procedures for native plant salvage and donation to the City.
- Update permitting requirements and removed submittal requirements – to be placed in Process Guide
- Create provisions for long-term public access

In addition to these more specific changes, several additional modifications are proposed, which include:

1. Incorporate language that more directly encourages clustering residential development.
2. Clarify language and possibly tighten provisions for protecting minor washes.
3. Specify buffer width for washes with flows less than 700 cfs.
4. Expand guidance for protection of scenic areas.

Each of these topics is discussed below in the context of current provisions in the ordinance and how it might be improved.

Provide Broader Guidance for Clustering Development

Protection of Natural Open Space (NOS) is addressed in the DLCO and primarily provided for through limits of development on steeper slopes. Note that the minimum requirement is set at a relatively low rate of 15%, with higher potential NOS requirements for steeper slope areas. More specificity is provided in the HDO, which includes a density allocation and limits on total disturbed area. For example, the HDO states that in a lower slope class (10-15%, the maximum number of lots per gross acre is 1.5 lots per acre (Table 2, Density Allocation). Although there is a provision in the HDO allowing additional dwelling units when density is transferred to areas with slopes below 10%, the language appears to be limited to situations when all of the units above 10% slope are transferred, which may limit its application. Further, density transfer should be encouraged in other situations where sensitive resources are involved, e.g. from areas with important wildlife or other resource values.

Clarify and Possibly Tighten Protection of Minor Washes.

DLCO provides for the conservation of washes, with the exception of secondary washes having no vegetation or plants, which may be "altered or eliminated". A secondary wash is defined as having a maximum flow of less than 20 cfs and the vegetation is characterized as "There is increased vegetation density along these washes but the vegetation is more in the large shrub category." It isn't clear from the ordinance what protection a secondary wash with shrub vegetation would receive. Are only secondary washes having no vegetation allowed to be altered or eliminated?

Specify buffer width for washes with flows less than 700 cfs.

The existing conservation guidance is as follows: For a wash with a peak flow (100-year) of over 700 cfs, an area with a width of 25 feet on both sides of the drainage must be preserved in its original condition, measured either from the edge of the riparian vegetation or floodplain, whichever is greater. For a wash with a peak flow (100-year) of less than 700 cfs, an area with a width "sufficient to allow for wildlife passage of wildlife outside the incised wash". The language for protection of smaller washes seems problematic, given the lack of specificity on a width and the difficulty of determining what is an adequate width for the passage of wildlife.

Expand Guidance for Protection of Scenic Areas

The DLCO limits protection of scenic resources to a corridor along the Agua Fria River and the Lake Pleasant Parkway corridor. There are a variety of ways by which the protection of scenic resources could be addressed; perhaps the simplest way would be to expand the ordinance to include other drainages and roadways that serve as view corridors. To cite one example, the City of Scottsdale defines four types of open space corridors and provides guidelines and standards for protection of scenic resources for each.

PROTECTION TOOLS

Where land development is not contemplated, many options exist for the City to assist private property owners in conserving their property as shown in Figure 4-2.

- 1. Conservation Easements (CE), Purchase of Development Rights (PDR), Trail Easements, and Other Easements.** The owner's rights to develop a parcel of land are sold or donated to the local government or to a land trust. Conservation easements are restrictions that private landowners willingly place on their property to preserve certain values, such as agriculture, wildlife habitat, and scenery. Trail Easements are an agreement between a private landowner and a trail organization or agency through which the landowner preserves a linear

corridor from urban development and allows public access for trail use. Most CE/PDR programs are voluntary and offer a viable financial option to interested landowners, allowing them to maintain ownership and stewardship of their land in accordance with the easement.

Pros: PDRs and conservation easements are a proven technique to acquire lands for preservation, as they are less expensive than Fee Simple Acquisition. The property still remains privately owned and managed and on the tax rolls, avoiding City long-term stewardship obligations. Easements generally are for perpetuity and run with the land if the property is sold. In most instances, donation of a conservation easement offers a Federal income tax deduction as an added incentive. These transactions are often best done in partnership with a land trust or conservancy.

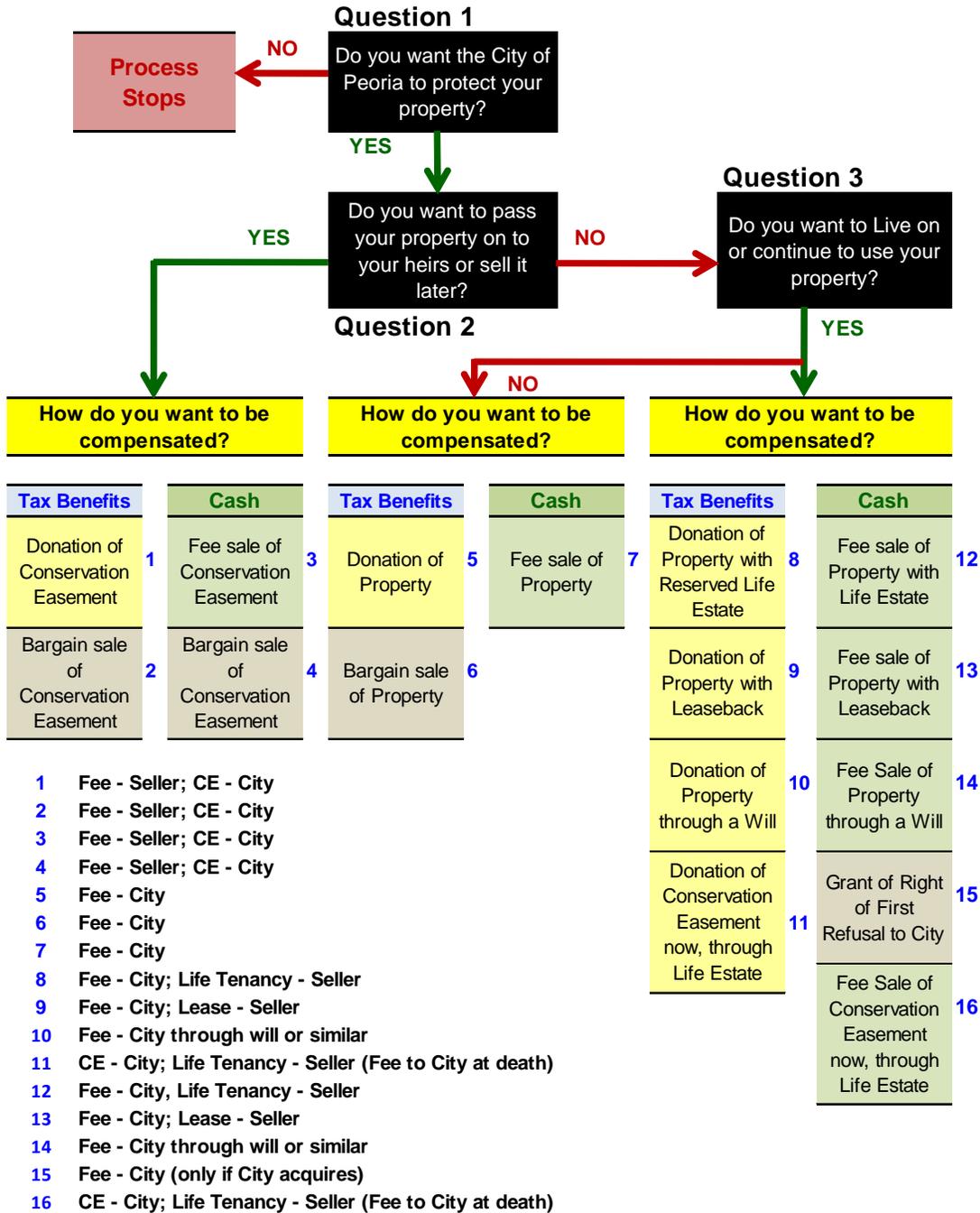


Figure 4-2. Private Land Conservation Options outside of DLCO

Cons: Voluntary nature may miss some opportunities, as it must meet the mutual goals of the landowner and City. Generally CEs and PDRs are most effective in conserving agricultural land, where revenue can continue to be generated without urban-scale development. In Peoria's desert environment, CEs may not be an attractive option since few other uses can generate revenue. Other cons include: the property owner and open space buyer may have radically different ideas of the value of development rights; CEs are generally not open to the public; and easements must be monitored and enforced by the easement holder.

Recommendation: Identify focus areas to pursue CEs within. Develop partnerships with a land trust that can secure and monitor CEs long-term in the focus areas at no cost to the City.

2. Acquisition & Saleback or Leaseback. City or private organization acquires land, places protective restriction or covenants on the land, then resells or leases land. An example of an acquisition and saleback is The Wilderness Trust Alliance which has acquired private property in four wilderness areas and transferred ownership to the BLM, including one 640-acre section in Hell's Canyon Wilderness. The Nature Conservancy, Arizona Audubon Society and other land trusts have holdings throughout southern Arizona but are generally not in a position to manage passive recreational use.

Pros: Proceeds from sale or lease can offset acquisition costs. Land may be more attractive to buyer due to lower sale price resulting from restrictions. Management responsibilities are assumed by new owner or tenant. Alternatively, a governmental entity may purchase the property and then lease it, subject to conditions and restrictions as provided in the leases. These arrangements, known as "purchase and sellback" and "purchase and leaseback" arrangements, enable the government to recover at least a portion of its acquisition costs while exercising direct control over the sort of development activity that occurs on the purchased property. Many agricultural land preservation programs have learned that agricultural lands purchased at full market value can be resold with preservation restrictions that allow for agricultural and other open space uses at nearly the original purchase price. Therefore, the cost of the program is minimized and land is kept in productive use. Advantages of this technique are a relatively low cost of imposing development restrictions, a high level of control with the opportunity to impose specific types of development controls, and keeping the land in productive use.

Cons: Complicated procedure. Owner retains responsibility for land but may have less control over the property. Leases may not be suitable on some protected lands.

Recommendation: Where public access is desired, partner with local land trusts to acquire the property, place covenants or CEs on the land, and purchase for passive recreation use.

3. Fee Simple Acquisition. Usually the sale of land at full market value. Many variations are possible including a discounted sale where part of the consideration is a bargain sale, donation, a land swap, an installment sale (where a percentage of purchase price is deferred and paid over successive years), partial property acquisition (where only the desired portion of the property is purchased) or other mutually acceptable arrangement. A Right of First Refusal is an agreement with the landowner to give the conservation agency the option to match an offer and acquire the property if the landowner is approached by another buyer.

Pros: The most straightforward acquisition method. If the City of Peoria obtains fee simple ownership, it possesses a wide range of options: it may re-convey selected interests in the land, restrict future uses of the land, lease the land, or otherwise control the bundle of property rights in a manner appropriate to its intended objectives. An installment sale allows the City to avoid debt financing. Permanent protection and public access are allowed (if desired).

Cons: Most expensive method. In addition to the initial acquisition costs, opportunity costs and carrying costs (i.e., interest on debt, foregone interest on alternative investments, and maintenance costs) can also be quite high. Another disadvantage is that publicly-owned land is removed from the property tax rolls. Rights of First Refusal often have higher costs associated with verification of offers. Some revenue lost when land is removed from tax rolls. Weaknesses of an installment sale include the long term financial commitment to a mortgage and the owner's lien rights on the land.

4. Land Exchange: *Swapping developable land for property with high open space value.*

Pros: Advantages of this mechanism include no hard cost for public or non-profit entities and avoidance of capital gains tax for landowner.

Cons: Weaknesses include the potential unwillingness of landowners to swap, determining equitable value, complexity of closing the deal, and available land for exchange elsewhere.

Recommendation: Identify City-owned property that could offer the opportunity for exchange of priority open space in one of the focus areas. State and Federal lands may offer the greatest opportunities for exchange.

5. Outright Donation. *Owner grants full title and ownership to conservation agency. Variations of this approach include donation via a bequest or a donation with right to reserved life estate. In a life estate, Peoria could potentially purchase a life estate in the land and lease the property back to the current owner at roughly the same cost. The terms of the transaction allow the owner to control use of the land during the owner's lifetime, but the government assumes control at the time of the owner's death.*

Pros: Resources acquired at very low costs to the agency. Agency may receive endowment for long-term land stewardship. Donor may qualify for income tax deductions, estate tax relief, and property tax breaks.

Cons: Donation of a large property with significant open space resources to a City is rare, with most donations directed to land trusts and other non-profit organizations. Recipient must accept conditions, responsibility and long term costs of land management.

Recommendation: Partner with land trusts to selectively approach land owners and educate them on the Sonoran Preservation Program and tax benefits of donations or bequeaths.

6. Urban Service Area. *Demarcation of a limit of urban infrastructure (water and sewer extensions).* Such a boundary typically identifies a 10-20 year 'land supply' of buildable land. While the General Plan proposes focusing new development within seven growth areas, it does demarcate an outer limit of urban infrastructure. In consequence, new developments can "leapfrog" into undeveloped areas and stimulate additional, discontinuous growth in north Peoria.

Pros: Limits sprawl and encourages more compact development

Cons: Reduces land available for development

Recommendation: Evaluate alternatives for and consequences of an Urban Growth Boundary in the next General Plan Update.

STATE LANDS

A second significant landholder within the Study Area is the Arizona State Land Department (ASLD). On one hand, ASLD properties are somewhat protected from immediate development by the process established for acquiring these properties. On the other hand, ASLD properties are very similar to private lands in that ASLD is mandated to obtain the highest return on investment possible through land sales and development.

1. Reclassify Specific ASLD Parcels as Arizona Preserve Initiative (API) Lands and Fee Simple Acquisition: The Arizona Preserve Initiative (API) was passed by the Arizona State Legislature as HB 2555 and signed into law by the Governor in the spring of 1996. It is designed to encourage the preservation of select parcels of State Trust land in and around urban areas for open space to benefit future generations. The law lays out a process by which Trust land can be leased for up to 50 years or sold for conservation purposes. Leases and sales must both occur at a public auction.

A local government may petition the State Land Commissioner to have certain Trust land nominated and reclassified for conservation purposes. Before selling or leasing land, the Department weighs the income potential, the proposed use, archaeology/cultural resources, hydrology, geology, impacts on other Trust land, available infrastructure and utilities, proximity to development, parcel size and conformance of the proposed use to local regulations. After all appropriate notifications, public hearings, consideration of physical and economic impacts to lessees and the Trust, the Commissioner may reclassify the subject land as suitable for conservation purposes. The Commissioner must consider recommendations from a five-member Conservation Advisory Committee that was established by law, as well as consult with local and regional planning authorities. Existing leases on any land reclassified for conservation purposes may not be canceled or impaired in any way.

Once the land is reclassified, the Commissioner may adopt a coordination plan, prepared by the interested parties, for the property to protect conservation values. The Commissioner may also withdraw land from sale or lease for three to five years (with the possible extension for up to three more years) to allow prospective lessees or purchasers time to prepare the plan for the property and to raise funds. With one independent appraisal and an independent review appraisal of the fair market value and required legal notice, a conservation lease or sale may be auctioned. The land value cannot be reduced because of the conservation purpose.

In the late 1990's, amendments to the API were signed into law. Among other provisions, a public-private matching grant program was created under the auspices of the State Parks Board for acquisition or lease of state Trust lands for conservation. Proposition 303, passed by voters in November, 1998, funded the grant program for 11 years beginning in July, 2000. In total, more than \$200 million was made available through API, which provided some of the funding for a wide array of conservation transactions. These transactions ranged from a sale to the Desert Foothills Land Trust for 26.8 acres at a cost of \$855,000 to much larger transactions, such as a sale to the City of Phoenix for a 945-acre parcel at a cost of \$85,000,000. Through the end of 2011, more than 15,000 acres of state land was sold for conservation purposes. Without an extension and additional funding by the state legislature, no additional funds will be available after June 2013.

Pros: As discussed in Chapter 1, there are numerous tracts of state land located within the study area, all of which are eligible for inclusion in the API. Although no funding will remain in grant award program after 2013

without an extension, state lands can still be reclassified for conservation purposes provided there was an intent to follow up with a transaction that could be determined to be in the best interest of the Trust. The reclassification of State Trust land for conservation purposes is intended to be a **temporary** action pending the purchase or lease of the property from the ASLD for the ultimate management and conservation of the property as open space. [City to confirm this statement from ASLD's website]. Classifying ASLD lands with high open space resources within the Focus Areas as API lands opens the door for the City or others to purchase these lands for conservation in perpetuity.

Cons: Despite Peoria's efforts, none of these lands have been reclassified by ASLD for conservation purposes. Even if they were reclassified, the City does not have the sufficient funds to compete for the properties on the open market without a dedicated funding source.

Recommendation: Continue to work with ASLD staff and State Land Commissioner to have certain Trust land nominated and reclassified for conservation purposes.

2. Revise Future Land Use Designations. The majority of ASLD properties are designated as Open Space in the General Plan, though State Trust Lands or privately held lands identified as Park / Open Space have an underlying entitlement of a maximum density of one dwelling unit per acre per state legislative requirements. Per Senate Bill 1525, the City of Peoria cannot designate private land or state trust land as open space, recreation, conservation or agriculture unless the City receives the written consent of the landowner or provides an alternative, economically viable designation in the general plan or zoning ordinance, allowing at least one residential dwelling per acre. The General Plan is misleading to the public and development community as all ASLD lands will eventually be sold for land development, unless the City or other organizations raise comparable funds for their purchase.

Recommendation: Revise the General Plan Future Land Use Map to acknowledge future development potential of ASLD lands by either a) showing them as a blue color (state lands), or b) identifying the developable portions of each parcel and assigning residential or commercial land uses, and assigning as Open Space for the non-developable and high resource value portions.

3. Transfer of Development Rights (TDR). *Density transfers involve the shifting of permissible development densities from unsuitable development areas to more appropriate sites – in this case, from important habitat areas to less important areas. The rights to develop one parcel of land are transferred to another parcel of land to protect resources on the first, in exchange for increasing development density on the second. Areas to be protected are “sending” parcels and parcels to receive higher density are “receiving” parcels. Under this concept, the local government studies and designates appropriate “sending” and “receiving” areas on a map. TDR programs can be designed to be voluntary in the sending and receiving areas, mandatory in both areas, or voluntary in one area and mandatory in the other. Peoria's Hillside Ordinance allows transfer of density within the same parcel or to a property under the same ownership to avoid impacting steep slopes.*

Pros: Resources can be protected without large capital expenditures. Large tracts of protected land can be created in “sending” areas.

Cons: Complicated program to establish, administer, requires professional staff assigned to administer. Receiver areas have to be defined and these areas may be limited.

Recommendation: Evaluate developing a TDR program for State Trust lands and private land as part of the next General Plan Update. The program should identify “sending areas” from the Focus Areas that are largely owned by the state; down-zone the sending area with landowners retaining TDRs equal to their base entitlement; and identify a “receiving area” in which the state or landowners augment their income and development rights with additional rights purchased from the sending area without compromising the Focus Area open space assets.

FEDERAL LANDS

The Federal Government has jurisdiction over a number of separate parcels within the Study Area, particularly the BLM. Although these lands are already public, the BLM's interest and ability to manage some of these lands at the urban interface are limited by funding and other constraints. BLM does not have adequate staffing to effectively manage lands at the urban interface that receive a high volume of recreation use as well as unauthorized activities such as dumping. BLM's ability to develop facilities such as trails, interpretive sites and other facilities that support public use is also limited. Multiple use management of these lands is becoming more impractical by BLM as these lands become part of the urban fabric of Peoria, and the City can provide assistance in joint management, developing new facilities, and/or conveyance to the City. For these reasons, there may be instances when it would make sense for the city to take control of certain BLM parcels for the purposes of expanding the city's open space network. There are two primary ways by which this could occur. Each is described below.

1. Federal Recreation and Public Purposes Act. Congress enacted the *Recreation and Public Purposes Act (R&PP)* (43 United States Code [USC] 869 et seq.) in 1954, recognizing a need for a nationwide system of parks and other recreational and public purposes areas. The R&PP is administered by the BLM and authorizes the agency to lease or sell public lands for recreational or public purposes to state and local governments below fair market value. In most instances, R&PP is the preferred method for a city to obtain access or ownership of BLM lands. The 1954 Act allows State and local governments and qualified nonprofit organizations to purchase or lease parcels of public land managed by the BLM for use in recreation or other public purposes. As part of the acquisition process an environmental analysis is prepared in accordance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA). Applicants are required to first accept a lease, or lease with option to purchase, to assure approved development takes place before a sale is made and a patent (Government deed) is issued. Any State, State agency or political subdivision of a state may purchase for recreation purposes up to 640 acres annually. In addition, any State, State agency or political subdivision of a state may acquire 640 acres annually for each public purpose program other than recreation. Transfer of ownership for recreational or historic-monument purposes to a State, county, or other State or Federal instrumentality or political subdivision is generally issued without monetary consideration.

R&PP is widely-used by local governments and other public entities to obtain access or control of BLM parcels. For example, in 2005, the City of Peoria successfully applied to the Phoenix Field Office of the BLM for a lease-conveyance of a 160-acre parcel along the Agua Fria for the purpose of developing a community park site (Community Park #3). Further guidance is provided in the 2010 RMP, which states: "Consider and grant applications that are consistent with resource management objectives and beneficial to the public in accordance with provisions of the R&PP Act." However, R&PP applications can be a lengthy process: the Maricopa County Strategic System Master Plan reported that none of the five R&PP applications submitted to BLM over 15 years were processed, on the basis that R&PP leases do not support the BLM's multiple use philosophy or because of inadequate BLM staffing.

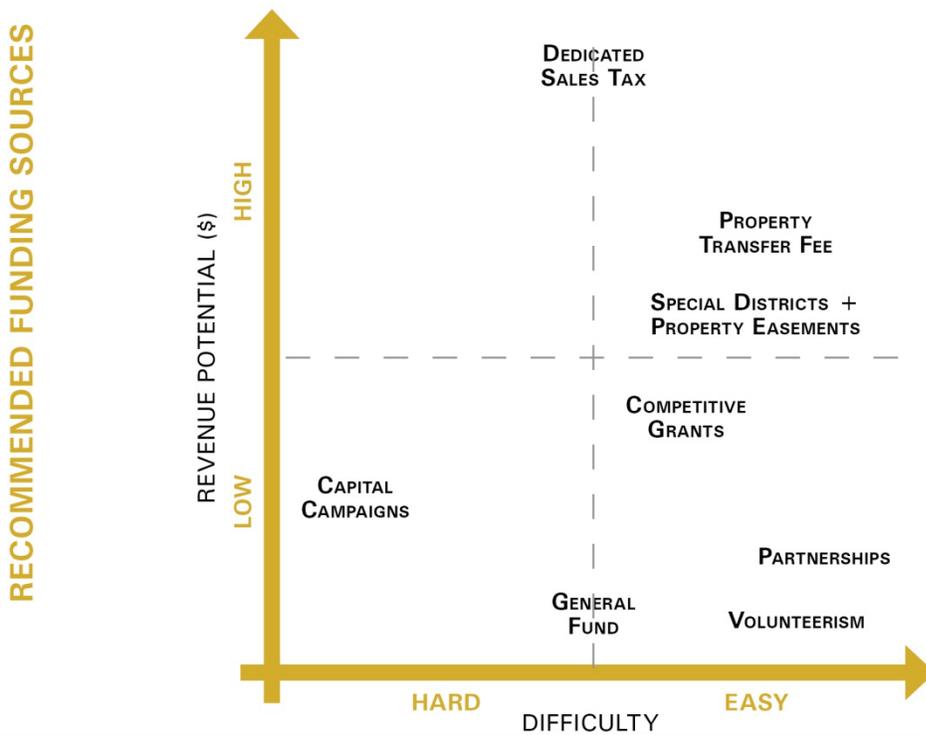
Recommendation: R&PP leases should be pursued for priority parcels where recreational uses can be accommodated. For passive open space purposes, acquisition of BLM lands is a tertiary priority to protecting at risk open space on State Trust lands and private lands.

2. Purchase by Other Means. Apart from R&PP lease process described above, all other conveyances are made at prices established by the Secretary of the Interior through appraisal, taking into consideration the purpose for which the land is to be used. Through a land use planning process, the BLM occasionally identifies lands that are available for sale or disposal. For example, several small and isolated parcels along the Agua Fria River were designated as “lands available for sale or exchange” in the 2010 *Agua Fria National Monument Record of Decision and Approved Management Resource Plan*. Once BLM has cleared the lands for disposal, they can be offered to qualified interested parties through a competitive bidding process. Specific details of planned land sales are provided in a Notice of Realty Action (NORA) and published in the Federal Register and local newspaper at least 60 days in advance of a scheduled sale.

Recommendation: Most of the BLM lands within the study area have not been identified for sale or exchange, including the larger blocks of BLM lands north of Highway 74. Historically, the competitive bidding process results in land sale prices that quickly exceed the City of Peoria’s available budget making competitive purchase of Federal lands by the City an untenable strategy. Because these lands are likely to remain public for the foreseeable future, they are a lower priority due to the reduced threat.

FUNDING STRATEGIES

The pace of progress towards the vision articulated in the Comprehensive Plan and City policies for over a decade is dependent on purchasing power. Because of the elimination of four funding sources noted in the introduction, today the Sonoran Preservation Program funds 1) land conservation through the DLCO and open space bond and 2) administration



and operations through the General Fund. Additional local funds means local control and local commitment, which in turn make it easier to generate federal, state, and private matching grants. As shown in Figure 4-3, the difficulty (or ease) of creating a new revenue source varies depending on the strategy.

Figure 4-3. Recommended Funding Sources

1. Dedicated Sales Tax. Although there are a variety of revenue tools that can be applied for the development of an open space program, the use of a dedicated sales tax is the 'work horse' of most programs in Arizona and other nearby states such as Colorado as it provides consistent funding for long-term acquisition, capital improvement, and maintenance efforts. For example, in 1995 voters in the City of Scottsdale passed 0.20% sales tax to fund acquisition of the McDowell Sonoran Preserve, which was followed by passage in 2004 of an additional .15% sales tax to fund additional land acquisition and for improvements such as trails and access enhancements. These measures are estimated to yield up to \$500 million over a 30 year period. A variety of Arizona local governments, including Prescott, Phoenix, Coconino County and others have implemented a sales tax dedicated to land conservation and related purposes, as shown in the benchmarking comparison in Table 4-3.

For context, a dedicated sales tax of \$0.10 would generate approximately \$3.2 million annually for open space conservation.

OPEN SPACE PRESERVATION MEASURES DEMONSTRATE STRONG VOTER SUPPORT IN ARIZONA. OUT OF 27 BALLOT MEASURES IN ARIZONA SINCE 1988, 95% HAVE PASSED. NATIONWIDE, OVER 2,400 MEASURES HAVE BEEN PLACED ON THE BALLOT AND 75% HAVE PASSED. MOST OF THESE MEASURES WERE LOCAL BOND AUTHORIZATIONS, A PROPERTY TAX LEVY, OR A SALES TAX.

TABLE 4-3. SELECTED ARIZONA COMMUNITIES WITH A DEDICATED SALES TAX

COMMUNITY	POPULATION	FUNDING MECHANISM	NOTES
Peoria	162,482		
Scottsdale	223,514	0.35% sales tax	First passed in 1995, increased to .35% in 2004.
Phoenix	1,488,750	0.1% sales tax	First passed in 1999, extended in 2008. Forty percent is dedicated to land acquisition and development of the city's desert preserves including trails, trailheads and signage. Remainder used for parks, including park site acquisition, development and renovation.
Prescott	40,308	1% sales tax	Passed in 2000 and extended to 2015. Can be used for street improvements and open space protection with over \$40 million intended for open space.
Coconino County	136,011	1/8 cent sales tax	Tax was passed in 2002 and has raised approximately \$33 million over 10 years. Funds can be used for development and redevelopment of community parks and acquisition of open space in the Flagstaff vicinity.

Sources: Phoenix - <http://phoenix.gov/parks/parks/>; Coconino County - <http://coconino.az.gov/index.aspx?NID=694>; Prescott - <http://www.dcourier.com/main.asp?SectionID=1&SubSectionID=1256&ArticleID=121887>

Pros: A dedicated sales tax is a “pay-as-you-go” source, with government spending revenues as they are collected. Such channels can be attractive to debt-resistant voters and public officials, as it provides year-by-year accountability and no borrowing costs.

Cons: Pay as you go also means relatively small annual revenues early in the program, which may require several years to save up for a major land acquisition. Tax revenues can also drop when the economy slows, and sales taxes can be criticized as regressive or disadvantaging lower-income people.

Recommendation: Pursue a dedicated sales tax. Determine the amount; allocation between acquisition, administration, and operations; length of measure, etc. by engaging a pollster to investigate supportable ballot language. Work with City Council to place the measure on the ballot.

2. Open Space Bonds. With substantial bonding authority already in place, Peoria needs to leverage another revenue stream to access its bonding capacity. Over half of the approved funds are not available, and time is of the essence to identify appropriate cash equivalent sources for acquisition.

Recommendation: (Jeff/Shawn to elaborate)

Other revenue sources, such as grant programs, donations, and other devices summarized in this section are supplemental to and not a replacement for a dedicated funding source.

3. Real estate or Property Transfer Fee. Real-estate transfer taxes are levied on the sale of property as a closing cost, increasing with the value of the property being sold.

Pros: The tax can create substantial funds for park and open-space acquisition, particularly in fast-growing communities.

Cons: Revenues can plummet in a soft real-estate market. Winning approval for the tax in the face of opposition from real-estate interests has proven to be a tough challenge for many communities.

Recommendation: In lieu of a dedicated sales tax, a property transfer fee can provide a long-term source that can be used for matching grants.

4. Federal/State/Local Government Grant Agencies and Programs. As has been noted in the above discussion of organizational options, many open space programs rely extensively on Federal and State grants to achieve open space goals. Grants may either be competitive or categorical, but the competitive category is predominant. There are a number of programs and agencies operate a variety of open space programs that fund preservation efforts. Each program has its own requirements and focus. Again, this is not a comprehensive list but it gives an idea of the wide variety of programs that are available.

- Land and Water Conservation Fund
- National Fish and Wildlife Foundation
- Wetlands Reserve Program
- ISTEA / CMAQ Federal Transportation Programs
- America's Great Outdoors

- Habitat Conservation Fund
- Endangered Species Conservation Fund
- Private, non-profit or public benefit land trusts (such as):
 - Local Land Trusts
 - Trust for Public Lands
 - Ducks Unlimited
 - Alliance of Land Trusts
 - Nature Conservancy
 - Soil and Water Conservation Association
 - Greenbelt Alliance
 - Audubon Society

Pros: Small grants can be pursued for specific projects without other funding sources. Grant applications often require partnerships and letters of recommendation, which is an incentive for the City to build a broad base of support.

Cons: Most grants, especially grants above \$1,000,000 require a match, so Peoria must maintain their own funding source with which to leverage grants. Typically, grant programs have a relatively narrow focus, usually involving protected resource conservation. Local program priorities often must be adjusted to take advantage of grant funding. In addition, a significant amount of resources must be expended in application for the competitive grants. The intended open space resource often dictates the appropriate sources of funding that may be used for acquisition. In addition, use often dictates operations and maintenance costs which must be considered as part of the overall cost of the acquisition.

Recommendation: Identify and pursue specific grant opportunities.

5. Partnerships (Jeff/Shawn to elaborate as needed)

6. Volunteers and In-Kind Services (Jeff/Shawn to elaborate as needed.)

LONG-TERM MANAGEMENT CONSIDERATIONS

Funding requirements associated with the development of an open space program go well beyond the initial protection of property through purchase or other means. Additional costs are associated with the development of access, trails and other improvements needed on the property as well as maintenance and management activities required to protect the resources and facilities on the site. General indicators of these costs are provided in Table 4-4. Note that these are average costs reported by other open space programs and actual costs will vary depending on the specific uses and needs associated with each property.

TABLE 4-4. AVERAGE COSTS PER ACRE BY OPEN SPACE TYPE (FROM LARIMER COUNTY REPORT)

TYPE OF LAND	ACQUISITION /AND PROTECTION COSTS (PER ACRE)	CAPITAL IMPROVEMENT COSTS (PER ACRE)	ANNUAL OPERATIONS & MAINTENANCE (O&M) COSTS (PER
--------------	---	--------------------------------------	--

			ACRE)
Urban Open space	\$20,000	\$2,000	\$300
Regional Open Space	\$2,500	\$2,000	\$150
Conservation Easement	\$2,000	\$0	\$0

Table 4-5 provides an indication of the staffing levels associated with long-term management and operations of an open space program. The ratios of employees per acre vary widely depending on the focus of the program and the level of public access offered. Those programs that rely more heavily on conservation easements, often with limited or no public access or facilities, have much lower costs than programs with an emphasis on regional park type properties and their associated facility requirements and public access demands. The City of Phoenix and two jurisdictions in Colorado (Jefferson County) provide a reasonable comparison to the type of program that is envisioned for the City of Peoria. Based on these benchmarks, the city would have a need for approximately one employee per 350-550 acres. On this basis, staff requirements associated with a program consisting of 5,000 protected acres would range from approximately 9 to 14 full time employees or their equivalent

TABLE 4-5 STAFF REQUIREMENTS FOR MANAGING OPEN SPACE

ENTITY	ACRES OF PROPERTY MANAGED	NUMBER OF EMPLOYEES	ACRES/EMPLOYEE	COMMENTS
City of Phoenix	37,000	110	336	Data is from annual budget for Natural Resources Division, adjusted to not include Pueblo Grande museum. Great majority (85) of employees are park rangers, reflecting the urban setting and heavy public use. http://phoenix.gov/webcms/groups/internet/@inter/@dept/@budget/documents/detail_budget/d9parks.pdf
Pima County	68,818	32.5	2,117	Lands include only those held in fee. Acreage is from a 2009 memo: http://webcms.pima.gov/UserFiles/Servers/Server_6/File/Recreation/Natural%20Resource%20Parks/Management%20Plans/Mitigation_Lands_Final_1209.pdf Employee data is from adopted Pima County budget, FY 2010/2011 actual.
City of Scottsdale	27,800	3	9,267	Budget indicates they have only 3 positions in preserve management. However, the budget also indicates that nearly 30,000 hours of volunteer time support the system, or the equivalent to 15 FTE's. http://www.scottsdaleaz.gov/Assets/Public+Website/finance/Archive/FY+2013-14/FY+2013-14+Proposed+Operating+Budget.pdf
City of Loveland, CO	6,936	4.8	1,460	Majority of holdings (63%) are CE's with some joint management of other properties.
Jefferson County, CO	51,923	97	533	Only 6% of holdings are CE's, remainder in fee. Source is Arapahoe County Open Space Plan (2010)

City of Fort Collins, CO	41,658	54	771	Only 13% of holdings are in CE's.
--------------------------	--------	----	-----	-----------------------------------

APPENDIX A – DEFINITIONS

ABIOTIC: The nonliving, material components of the environment, such as air, rocks, soil, water, coal, peat, and plant litter. See BIOTIC.

ACCELERATED EROSION: Soil loss above natural levels resulting directly from human activities. Because of the slow rate of soil formation, accelerated erosion can permanently reduce plant productivity.

ACQUIRED PUBLIC LANDS: Lands in federal ownership that the government obtained as a gift or by purchase, exchange, or condemnation. See PUBLIC LANDS.

ACTIVE OPEN SPACE: Capital intensive development of open space. Often includes play fields, parking lots, activity areas, and structures such as restrooms and shelters. Primary purpose is for structured recreation and activities. May include areas of solitude and reflection but is essentially designed for active participation.

ALLOTMENT: An area of land designated and managed for the grazing of livestock where one or more operators are authorized to graze their livestock. An allotment generally consists of federal rangelands but may include intermingled parcels of private, state, or federal lands.

ANNUAL PLANT: A plant that completes its life cycle and dies in one year or less. Also see PERENNIAL PLANT.

AQUATIC HABITAT (COMPONENTS): Habitats confined to streams, rivers, springs, lakes, ponds, reservoirs, and other water bodies.

AQUIFER: A water-bearing bed or layer of permeable rock, sand, or gravel capable of yielding large amounts of water.

ARCHAEOLOGICAL FEATURE: A non-portable object not recoverable from its matrix (usually in an archeological site) without destroying its integrity. Examples are rock paintings, hearths, post holes, floors, and walls.

AREA OF CRITICAL ENVIRONMENTAL CONCERN (ACEC): A designated area on public lands where special management attention is required

- (1) to protect and prevent irreparable damage to fish and wildlife;
- (2) to protect important historic, cultural, or scenic values, or other natural systems or processes; or
- (3) to protect life and safety from natural hazards.

BACK COUNTRY BYWAY: A component of the national scenic byway system which focuses primarily on corridors along back country roads which have high scenic, historic, archeological, or other public interest values. The road may vary from a single track bike trail to a low speed, paved road that traverses back country areas .

BACK COUNTRY SETTING: Areas with undeveloped, primitive, and self-directed visitor experience without provisions for motorized or mechanized access, except for identified routes.

BENEFIT (RECREATION/SOCIETAL): A benefit is defined as an improved condition or the prevention of a worse condition. Benefits of leisure and recreation engagements can be realized by individuals (e.g., improved physical and psychological well-being), groups of individuals (strengthened bonds among family and friends), communities (economic gain from tourism), society (the cumulative effects of individual and group benefits), and the environment (a result of a stronger environmental ethic among individuals).

BIG GAME: Large species of wildlife that are hunted, such as elk, deer, bighorn sheep, and pronghorn.

BIOLOGICAL ASSESSMENT: Information prepared to determine whether a proposed action is likely to harm threatened or endangered species or designated critical habitat, jeopardize the existence of species that are proposed for listing, or adversely modify proposed critical habitat. Biological assessments must be prepared for major construction activities. The outcome of a biological assessment determines whether formal Section 7 consultation or a conference is needed.

BIOLOGICAL DIVERSITY (BIODIVERSITY): The full range of variability within and among living organisms and the ecological complexes in which they occur. Biological diversity encompasses ecosystem or community diversity, species diversity, and genetic diversity.

BIOLOGICAL EVALUATION: The gathering and evaluation of information on proposed endangered and threatened species and critical and proposed critical habitat for actions that do not require a biological assessment. Also see BIOLOGICAL ASSESSMENT.

BIOLOGICAL VEGETATION TREATMENT: Methods of vegetation treatment that employ living organisms to selectively suppress, inhibit, or control herbaceous and woody vegetation. Examples of such methods include insects; pathogens; and grazing by cattle, sheep, or goats.

BIOTIC: Pertaining to life or living; the living components of the environment. Also see ABIOTIC.

BRAIDING: A pattern of an interlacing or tangled network of several branching and reuniting stream channels separated by branch islands or channel bars.

CASUAL USE (MINING): Mining that only negligibly disturbs federal lands and resources and does not include the use of mechanized earth moving equipment or explosives or motorized equipment in areas closed to off-highway vehicles. Casual use generally includes panning, non-motorized sluicing, and collecting mineral specimens using hand tools.

CASUAL USE (RECREATION): Non-commercial or non-organized group or individual activities on public land that do the following: Comply with land use decisions and designations (i.e. special area designations), do not award cash prizes; are not publicly advertised; pose minimal risk for damage to public land or related water resources; and generally require no monitoring.

CASUAL USE OF MINERAL MATERIALS: Extracting mineral materials for limited personal (noncommercial) uses.

CATEGORICAL EXCLUSION: A category of actions (identified in agency guidance) that do not individually or cumulatively have a significant effect on the human environment and for which neither an environmental assessment nor an EIS is required (40 CFR 1508.4).

CHANNEL: A natural or artificial watercourse with a definite bed and banks to confine and conduct continuously or periodically flowing water.

CHEMICAL VEGETATION TREATMENTS: The applying of chemicals to control unwanted vegetation.

COMMUNICATION SITE: An area of Public Land or National Forest System lands designated for communications use through the land and resource management planning process.

COMMUNITY: A collective term used to describe an assemblage of organisms living together; an association of living organisms having mutual relationships among themselves and with their environment and thus functioning at least to some degree as an ecological unit.

COMPETITIVE RACES: For purposes of this plan, all competitive events that have an element of speed as a component, including, motorcycle enduros, OHV desert racing, and equestrian endurance rides.

COMPOSITION: The proportions of various plant species in relation to the total on a given area. It may be expressed in terms of cover, density, weight, etc.

COOPERATING AGENCY: Assists the lead federal agency in developing an environmental assessment or EIS. The Council on Environmental Quality regulations implementing NEPA define a cooperating agency as any agency that has jurisdiction by law or special expertise for proposals covered by NEPA (40 CFR 1501.6). Any federal, state, local government jurisdiction with such qualifications may become a cooperating agency by agreement with the lead agency.

CORRIDOR: See DESIGNATED MULTIUSE UTILITY CORRIDOR.

COVER: (1) Plants or plant parts, living or dead, on the surface of the ground; (2) plants or objects used by wild animals for nesting, rearing of young, escape from predators, or protection from harmful environmental conditions.

CRITERIA AIR POLLUTANTS: Air pollutants for which acceptable levels of exposure can be determined and for which an ambient air quality standard has been set. Examples of such pollutants are ozone, carbon monoxide, nitrogen dioxide, sulfur dioxide, and PM10 and PM2.5.

CRITICAL HABITAT, DESIGNATED: Specific parts of an area (1) that are occupied by a federally listed threatened or endangered plant or animal at the time it is listed and (2) that contain physical or biological features essential to the conservation of the species or that may require special management or protection. Critical habitat may also include specific areas outside an area occupied by a federally listed species if the Secretary of the Interior determines that these areas are essential for conserving the species.

CULTURAL HERITAGE. The legacy of physical and intangible attributes and artifacts left by past generations passed on for the benefit of future generations. Physical attributes may include archaeology, historic buildings, historic places and landscapes, monuments, etc. Intangible attributes may include cultural and social customs that are linked to a place or region through art, language, traditions, and other aspects of human activity.

CULTURAL HERITAGE VALUES: The irreplaceable qualities that are embodied in cultural resources, such as scientific information about prehistory and history, cultural significance to Native Americans and other groups, and the potential to enhance public education and enjoyment of the Nation's rich cultural heritage. Section 1 of the National Historic Preservation Act states that "the preservation of this irreplaceable heritage is in the public interest so that its vital legacy of cultural, educational, aesthetic, inspirational, economic and energy benefits will be maintained and enriched for future generations of Americans."

CULTURAL RESOURCE: A location of human activity, occupation, or use identifiable through field inventory, historical documentation, or oral evidence. Cultural resources include archaeological and historical sites, structures, buildings, objects, artifacts, works of art, architecture, and natural features that were important in past human events. They may consist of physical remains or areas where significant human events occurred, even though evidence of the events no longer remains. And they may include definite locations of traditional, cultural, or religious importance to specified social or cultural groups.

CULTURAL RESOURCE DATA: Cultural resource information embodied in material remains such as artifacts, features, organic materials, and other remnants of past activities. An important aspect of data is context, a concept that refers to the relationships among these types of materials and the situations in which they are found.

CULTURAL RESOURCE DATA RECOVERY: The professional application of scientific techniques of controlled observation, collection, excavation, and/or removal of physical remains, including analysis, interpretation, explanation, and preservation of recovered remains and associated records in an appropriate curatorial facility used as a means of protection. Data recovery may sometimes employ professional collection of such data as oral histories, genealogies, folklore, and related information to portray the social significance of the affected resources. Such data recovery is sometimes used as a measure to mitigate the adverse impacts of a ground-disturbing project or activity.

CULTURAL RESOURCE INTEGRITY: The condition of a cultural property, its capacity to yield scientific data, and its ability to convey its historical significance. Integrity may reflect the authenticity of a property's historic identity, evidenced by the survival or physical characteristics that existed during its historic or prehistoric period, or its expression of the aesthetic or historic sense of a particular period of time.

CULTURAL RESOURCE INVENTORY (SURVEY): A descriptive listing and documentation, including photographs and maps of cultural resources. Included in an inventory are the processes of locating, identifying, and recording sites, structures, buildings, objects, and districts through library and archival research, information from persons knowledgeable about cultural resources, and on-the-ground surveys of varying intensity.

Class I: A professionally prepared study that compiles, analyzes, and synthesizes all available data on an area's cultural resources. Information sources for this study include published and unpublished documents, BLM inventory records, institutional site files, and state and National Register files. Class I inventories may have prehistoric, historic, and ethnological and sociological elements. These inventories are periodically updated to include new data from other studies and Class II and III inventories.

Class II: A professionally conducted, statistically based sample survey designed to describe the probable density, diversity, and distribution of cultural properties in a large area. This survey is achieved by projecting the results of an intensive survey carried out over limited parts of the target area. Within individual sample units, survey aims, methods, and intensities are the same as those applied in Class III inventories. To improve statistical reliability, Class II inventories may be conducted in several phases with different sample designs.

Class III: A professionally conducted intensive survey of an entire target area aimed at locating and recording all visible cultural properties. In a Class III survey, trained observers commonly conduct systematic inspections by walking a series of close-interval parallel transects until they have thoroughly examined an area.

CULTURAL RESOURCE PROJECT PLAN: For cultural resource projects, a detailed design plan that defines the procedures, budget, and schedule for such activities as structure stabilization, recordation, interpretive development, and construction of facilities such as trails. These plans include estimates on workforce, equipment, and supply needs.

CULTURAL SITE: A physical location of past human activities or events, more commonly referred to as an archaeological site or a historic property. Such sites vary greatly in size and range from the location of a single cultural resource object to a cluster of cultural resource structures with associated objects and features.

CUMULATIVE IMPACTS: As stated in 40 CFR 1508.8, "...is the impact on the environment which results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions regardless of what agency (federal or non-federal) or person undertakes such other actions. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time."

DATA RECOVERY: See **CULTURAL RESOURCE DATA RECOVERY**.

DECISION RECORD: A manager's decision on a categorical exclusion review or an environmental assessment. Comparable to the record of decision for an environmental impact statement, the decision record includes- (1) a finding of no significant impact, (2) a decision to prepare an environmental impact statement, or (3) a decision not to proceed with a proposal.

DESERT TORTOISE HABITAT CLASSIFICATIONS: Three categories of desert tortoise habitat based on population, viability, size, density, and manageability and derived from BLM inventories of desert tortoise habitat throughout the planning areas between 1989 and 1999. The categories are as follows:

Category I. Medium to high tortoise density. Habitat area essential for maintaining large, viable populations.

Category II. Low to moderate tortoise density. Habitat is manageable.

Category III. Isolated patches of good habitat exist but are difficult to manage. Most management conflicts are not resolvable.

DESIGNATED MULTIUSE UTILITY CORRIDOR: See **MULTIUSE UTILITY CORRIDOR**

DESIRED FUTURE CONDITION: A detailed description of the particular resource condition to be achieved sometime in the future. These serve as resource standards which management is intended to achieve. These are analogous to resource objectives.

DESIRED OUTCOMES: A type of land use plan decision expressed as a goal or objective.

DESIRED PLANT COMMUNITY (DPC): The plant community that has been determined through a land use or management plan to best meets the plan's objectives for a site. A real, documented plant community that embodies the resource attributes needed for the present or potential use of an area, the desired plant community is consistent with the site's capability to produce the required resource attributes through natural succession, management intervention, or a combination of both.

DEVELOPED RECREATION SITES AND AREAS: Those sites and areas that contain structures or capital improvements primarily used by the public for recreation purposes. Such sites or areas may include such features as: delineated spaces for parking, camping, or boat launching; sanitary facilities; potable water; grills or fire rings; or controlled access.

DIKE: (1) An upright or steeply dipping sheet of igneous rock that has solidified in a crack or fissure in the earth's crust; (2) a human-made structure used to control stream flow.

DISPERSED RECREATION: Recreation that does not require developed sites or facilities.

DISPOSAL: See **LAND DISPOSAL**.

DRAINAGE AREA: Area or watershed that drains naturally to a particular point on a river, stream, or creek.

DRAINAGE BASIN: Drainage system that consists of a surface stream or body of impounded surface water together with all tributary surface streams and bodies of impounded surface water.

EASEMENT: The right to use land in a certain way granted by a landowner to a second party.

ECOLOGY. Relationships between living organisms and their environment. Ecosystems are the networks established between various organisms and elements. Ecology includes physical environments, wildlife and vegetal landscapes, biodiversity, distribution, aesthetic values, human health, and how these elements interact with the physical environment.

ECOLOGICAL INTEGRITY: The quality of a natural unmanaged or managed ecosystem in which the natural ecological processes are sustained, with genetic, species, and ecosystem diversity ensured for the future.

ECOLOGICAL SITE: A distinctive kind of land that has specific physical characteristics and that differs from other kinds of land in its ability to produce a characteristic natural plant community.

ECOLOGICAL SITE DESCRIPTIONS: Descriptions of the following characteristics of an ecological site- soils, physical features, climatic features, associated hydrologic features, plant communities possible on the site, plant community dynamics, annual production estimates and distribution of production throughout the year, associated animal communities, associated and similar sites, and interpretations for management.

ECOSYSTEM: Organisms, together with their abiotic environment, forming an interacting system and inhabiting an identifiable space.

ENDANGERED SPECIES: Any animal or plant species in danger of extinction throughout all or a significant portion of its range as designated by the US Fish and Wildlife Service under the ESA.

EXCAVATION: The scientific examination of an archaeological site through layer-by-layer removal and study of the contents within prescribed surface units, e.g. square meters.

EXISTING PARKING, STAGING, AND CAMPING AREAS AND DISTURBED AREAS: Sites and areas previously used for overnight stays, parking and staging. Existing sites must have bare mineral earth areas clear of vegetation, other indications include tent pads, camp fire rings, camper and vehicle pullouts, rock alignments and other signs of overnight and long-term use and occupation.

EXTIRPATED SPECIES: A locally extinct species; a species that is no longer found in a locality but exists elsewhere.

FLOODPLAIN: Nearly level land on either or both sides of a channel that is subject to overflow flooding.

FORB: An herbaceous plant that is not a grass, sedge, or rush.

FRAGILE SOILS: Soils having a shallow depth to bedrock, minimal surface layer of organic material, textures that are more easily detached and eroded, or are on slopes over 35 percent.

FUNCTIONING WATERS (WILDLIFE): A well, catchment, spring, reservoir, or other feature (human made or natural) that provides a reliable source of potable water on a year-long basis. For such a source of water to be considered functional, the quality and quantity of water must be sufficient to sustain native wildlife populations in the local area. For example, a reservoir that fills up during monsoon rains but goes dry in a few weeks is not functional from a wildlife standpoint.

GENETIC DIVERSITY: The variation in genes in a population pool that contributes to the ability of organisms to evolve and adapt to new conditions.

GEOGRAPHIC INFORMATION SYSTEM (GIS): An information system that integrates, stores, edits, analyzes, shares, and displays geographic information for informing decision making.

GREENBELT. A land use designation for areas of largely undeveloped, wild, or agricultural land surrounding or neighboring urban areas. Similar concepts are greenways or green wedges which have a linear character and may run through an urban area instead of around it. A green belt is basically an invisible line that goes around a certain area, stopping people from building there so that some of the wild and agricultural land can be saved. Green belt is a planning term used to describe a general area of open space surrounding an urban area.

GREENSPACE. The integration of green infrastructure (parks, trails, river corridors, wildlife habitat, and urban forest canopy) with the built environment.

GREENWAY. A recreational or pedestrian corridor with an emphasis on introducing or maintaining vegetation. Some greenways include a pathway, allowing urban commuting via bicycle or foot. Greenways are linear open space reserves, linear corridors that span interconnected open space reserves, or linear chains of connected open space reserves.

GROUNDWATER: Subsurface water and underground streams that supply wells and springs. Use of groundwater in Arizona does not require a water right, but must only be “reasonable.” Groundwater is separated from surface water by the type of alluvium in which the water is found. Water in the younger, floodplain alluvium is considered surface water. Water in the older, basin-fill alluvium is considered groundwater.

GROUNDWATER RECHARGE: Adding water to an aquifer, a process that occurs naturally from the infiltration of rainfall and from water flowing over earth materials that allow it to infiltrate below the land surface.

HABITAT: An area that provides an animal or plant with adequate food, water, shelter, and living space.

HABITAT FRAGMENTATION: Process by which habitats are increasingly subdivided into smaller units resulting in their increased insularity and losses of total habitat area.

HAZARDOUS MATERIALS (HAZMAT): An all-encompassing term that includes hazardous substances; hazardous waste; hazardous chemical substances; toxic substances; pollutants and contaminants; and imminently hazardous chemical substances and mixtures that can pose an unreasonable risk to human health, safety, and property.

HERBACEOUS: Of, relating to, or having the characteristics of a vascular plant that does not develop woody tissue.

HISTORICAL SITE: A location that was used or occupied after the arrival of Europeans in North America (ca. A.D. 1492). Such sites may consist of physical remains at archaeological sites or areas where significant human events occurred, even though evidence of the events no longer remains. They may have been used by people of either European or Native American descent.

HYDRIC: Characterized by, relating to, or requiring an abundance of moisture.

HYDROLOGIC CYCLE: The circuit of water movement from the atmosphere to the earth and its return to the atmosphere through various stages or processes, such as precipitation, interception, runoff, infiltration, percolation, storage, evaporation, and transpiration.

IGNEOUS ROCK: Rock, such as granite and basalt, which has solidified from a molten or partially molten state.

INDICATORS: Elements of the human environment affected, or potentially affected, by a change agent. An indicator can be a structural component, a functional process or an index. A key indicator integrates several system elements in such a way as to indicate the general health of that system.

INFILTRATION: The downward entry of water into the soil or other material.

INFRASTRUCTURE. Basic physical and organizational structure required for the function of society or enterprise. Infrastructure may include transportation, energy, potable water and stormwater management, communications, waste management, and ownerships. The set of systems and facilities that support a region or community's social and economic

structures. Examples of such systems include energy, transportation, communication, education, medical service, and fire and police protection.

INTERESTED PUBLIC: An individual, group, or organization that has submitted a written request to the authorized officer to be provided an opportunity to be involved in the decision-making process for the management of livestock grazing on specific grazing allotments or has submitted written comments to the authorized officer regarding the management of livestock grazing on a specific allotment.

INVASIVE SPECIES (INVADERS): Plant species that were either absent or present only in small amounts in undisturbed portions of a specific range site's original vegetation and invade following disturbance or continued overuse.

LAND DISPOSAL: A transaction that leads to the transfer of title to public lands from the federal government.

LANDFORM: A discernible natural landscape that exists as a result of geological activity such as a plateau, plain, basin, or mountain.

LAND USE ALLOCATION: The identification in a land use plan of the activities and foreseeable development that are allowed, restricted, or excluded for all or part of the planning area, based on desired future conditions.

LEASABLE MINERALS: Minerals whose extraction from federally managed land requires a lease and the payment of royalties. Leasable minerals include coal, oil and gas, oil shale and tar sands, potash, phosphate, sodium, and geothermal steam.

LEASE: An authorization to possess and use public lands for a fixed period of time.

LEAVE NO TRACE: A nationwide (and international) program to help visitors with their decisions when they travel and camp on America's public lands. The program strives to educate visitors about the nature of their recreational impacts as well as techniques to prevent and minimize such impacts.

LITTER: The uppermost layer of organic debris on the soil surface, essentially freshly fallen or slightly decomposed vegetal material.

LIVESTOCK/KIND OF LIVESTOCK: The species of domestic livestock, i.e., cattle, sheep, horses, burros, and goats.

LOCATABLE MINERALS: Minerals that may be acquired under the Mining Law of 1872, as amended.

MANUAL VEGETATION TREATMENTS: The use of hand-operated power tools and hand tools to cut, clear, or prune herbaceous and woody plants. In manual treatments, workers cut plants above ground level; pull, grub, or dig out plant root systems to prevent later sprouting and regrowth; scalp at ground level or remove competing plants around desired vegetation; or place mulch around desired vegetation to limit the growth of competing vegetation. Manual vegetation treatments cause less ground disturbance and generally remove less vegetation than prescribed fire or mechanical treatments.

MECHANICAL VEGETATION TREATMENTS: The use of mechanical equipment to suppress, inhibit, or control herbaceous and woody vegetation.

MINERAL ENTRY: The filing of a claim on public land to obtain the right to any minerals it may contain.

MINERALIZATION: Evidence of the presence of minerals.

MINERAL MATERIAL DISPOSAL: The disposal through sale or free use permit of sand, gravel, decorative rock, or other materials.

MINERAL MATERIALS: Materials such as common varieties of sand, stone, gravel, pumice, pumicite, and clay that are not obtainable under the mining or leasing laws but that can be acquired under the Mineral Materials Act of 1947, as amended.

MINING DISTRICT: An area, usually designated by name, with described or understood boundaries, where minerals are found and mined under rules prescribed by the miners, consistent with the Mining Law of 1872.

MOTORIZED TRAIL: A designated route that allows the use of motorcycles.

MULTIPLE USE: A combination of balanced and diverse resource uses that considers long-term needs for renewable and nonrenewable resources including recreation, wildlife, rangeland, timber, minerals, and watershed protection, along with scenic, scientific, and cultural values.

MULTIUSE UTILITY CORRIDOR: The preferred route for placing major linear land use authorization for utilities (i.e. pipelines and power lines) and transportation (i.e. highways and railroads).

NATIONAL ENVIRONMENTAL POLICY ACT (NEPA): The federal law, effective January 1, 1970, that established a national policy for the environment and requires federal agencies to become aware of the environmental ramifications of their proposed actions, to fully disclose to the public proposed federal actions and provide a mechanism for public input to federal decision-making, and to prepare environmental impact statements for every major action that would significantly affect the quality of the human environment.

NATIONAL HISTORIC PRESERVATION ACT OF 1966, AS AMENDED (NHPA): A federal statute that established a federal program to further the efforts of private agencies and individuals in preserving the Nation's historic and cultural foundations. The National Historic Preservation Act authorized the National Register of Historic Places, established the Advisory Council on Historic Preservation and a National Trust Fund to administer grants for historic preservation, and authorized the development of regulations to require federal agencies to consider the effects of federally assisted activities on properties included on or eligible for the National Register of Historic Places.

NATIONAL HISTORIC TRAIL: One of the three categories of national trails defined in the National Trails System Act of 1968 that can only be established by act of Congress and are administered by federal agencies, although part or all of the land base may be owned and managed by others. National historic trails are generally more than 100 miles long and follow as closely as possible and practicable the original trails or routes of travel of national historic significance. Their purpose is identifying and protecting the historic route and its remnants and artifacts for public use and enjoyment.

NATIONAL MONUMENT: An area designated to protect objects of scientific and historic interest by public proclamation of the President under the Antiquities Act of 1906, or by Congress for historic landmarks, historic and prehistoric structures, or

other objects of historic or scientific interest on public lands. Designation also provides for the management of these features and values.

NATIONAL REGISTER DISTRICT: A group of significant archaeological, historical, or architectural sites, within a defined geographic area, that is listed on the National Register of Historic Places.

NATIONAL REGISTER ELIGIBLE PROPERTIES: Cultural resource properties that meet the National Register criteria and have been determined eligible for nomination to the National Register of Historic Places because of their local, state, or national significance. Eligible properties generally are older than 50 years and have retained their integrity. They meet one or more of four criteria-

- (a) associated with events that have made a significant contribution to the broad patterns of our history;
- (b) associated with the lives of persons significant in our past;
- (c) embody the distinctive characteristics of a type, period, or method of construction, or that represent the work of a master; and
- (d) have yielded, or may be likely to yield, information important in prehistory or history.

NATIONAL REGISTER OF HISTORIC PLACES: The official list, established by the National Historic Preservation Act, of the Nation's cultural resources worthy of preservation. The National Register lists archeological, historic, and architectural properties (i.e. districts, sites, buildings, structures, and objects) nominated for their local, state, or national significance by state and federal agencies and approved by the National Register Staff. The NPS maintains the National Register.

NATIONAL WILD AND SCENIC RIVERS SYSTEM: A system of nationally designated rivers and their immediate environments that have outstanding scenic, recreational, geologic, fish and wildlife, historical, cultural, and other similar values and are preserved in a free-flowing condition. The system consists of three types of streams-

- (1) recreation—rivers or sections of rivers that are readily accessible by road or railroad and that may have some development along their shorelines and may have undergone some impoundments or diversion in the past,
- (2) scenic—rivers or sections of rivers free of impoundments with shorelines or watersheds still largely undeveloped but accessible in places by roads, and
- (3) wild—rivers or sections of rivers free of impoundments and generally inaccessible except by trails with watersheds or shorelines essentially primitive and waters unpolluted.

NATIVE DIVERSITY: The diversity of species that have evolved in a given place without human influence.

NATIVE SPECIES: A species that is part of an area's original flora and fauna.

NITROGEN OXIDES (OXIDES OF NITROGEN, NO₂): A general term for compounds of nitric oxide (NO), nitrogen dioxide (NO₂), and other oxides of nitrogen. Nitrogen oxides are typically created during combustion and are major contributors to smog formation and acid deposition. NO₂ is a criteria air pollutant and may have many adverse health effects.

NON-ATTAINMENT AREA: An area in which the level of a criteria air pollutant is higher than the level allowed by the federal standards. A single area may have acceptable levels of one criteria air pollutant but unacceptable levels of one or more other criteria air pollutants. Therefore, an area can be both attainment and nonattainment at the same time.

NON-FUNCTIONAL: Riparian-wetland areas are considered to be in nonfunctioning condition when they don't provide adequate vegetation, landform, or large woody debris to dissipate stream energy associated with high flows and thus are not reducing erosion, improving water quality, or other normal characteristics of riparian areas. The absence of certain physical attributes, such as a flood plain where one should be, is indicators of nonfunctioning conditions.

NOXIOUS WEED: The Federal Noxious Weed Act, 1974 (PL 930629) defines a noxious weed as, "any living stage (including seeds and reproductive parts) of a parasitic or other plant of a kind which is of foreign origin, is new to or not widely prevalent in the US, and can directly or indirectly injure crops, other useful plants, livestock, poultry or other interests of agriculture, including irrigation, navigation, fish and wildlife resources, or the public health."

OFF-HIGHWAY VEHICLE (OHV): Any motorized vehicle capable of, or designed for, travel on or immediately over land, water, or other natural terrain, excluding:

- (1) any non-amphibious registered motorboat;
- (2) any military, fire, emergency, or law enforcement vehicle while being used for emergency purposes;
- (3) any vehicle whose use is expressly authorized by the authorized officer, or otherwise officially approved;
- (4) vehicles in official use; and
- (5) any combat or combat support vehicle when used for national defense.

OFF ROAD: Cross country travel between designated routes.

ON ROAD: Travelling on designated routes.

OPEN SPACE. A land use designation for areas of protected or conserved land or water on which development is indefinitely set aside. The purpose may include the preservation or conservation of a rural, natural, or historic character; the conservation or preservation of a land or water area; ecological significance; environmental, aesthetic, or agricultural interests. Open space reserves may be urban, suburban, or rural. They may be publicly owned or owned by non-profit or private interests.

Protected areas are open space reserves in which certain resources indigenous to the landscape are protected as opposed to conserved. Urban open space specifically refers to open space reserves within an urban setting; such may include natural landscapes or manicured urban parkland. Open space reserves are managed by government agencies in the public interest for the primary purpose of wildlife conservation and/or passive or active human recreation and enjoyment.

Open Space is generally regarded as passive recreational use (low intensity capital improvements such as bridle paths or natural surface walking paths).

PALEONTOLOGICAL RESOURCES: The remains of plants and animals preserved in soils and sedimentary rock. Paleontological resources are important for understanding past environments, environmental change, and the evolution of life.

PARKS. Active recreational use facilities set aside for human recreation and enjoyment (capital intensive development such as ball fields, play areas, parking and restroom facilities). Peoria parks may be urban, suburban, or rural. They may be small (nodal or pocket parks), neighborhood parks, community parks, or regional parks. They may be publicly owned or owned by non-profit or private interests.

PARTICULATE MATTER: Fine liquid or solid particles suspended in the air and consisting of dust, smoke, mist, fumes, and compounds containing sulfur, nitrogen, and metals.

PASSAGE SETTING: Passage setting provides a motorized travel corridor traversing the Back Country setting. This corridor is 200 feet wide (100 feet each side), centered on a motorized travel route designated for public use, and is available for management infrastructure in response to resource concerns and visitor demand. The lands are generally natural in appearance and may see minor to moderate alterations over the life of the land use plan due to land use authorizations and management actions.

PASSIVE OPEN SPACE. Low intensity development of open space. Often includes walking paths, bridle trails and overlook. May include small parking areas for access, and limited structures such as restrooms and shelters. Primary purpose is for enjoyment of the natural environment and hiking.

PASTURE: A grazing area that is separated from other areas by fencing or natural barriers.

PERENNIAL PLANT: A plant that has a life cycle of three or more years. Also see ANNUAL PLANT.

PERENNIAL STREAM: A stream that flows from source to mouth throughout the year; a stream that normally has water in its channel at all times.

PERMIT: A short-term revocable authorization to use public lands for specified purposes.

PERMITTED USE: The forage allocated by, or under the guidance of, an applicable resource-management plan for livestock grazing in an allotment under a permit or lease and is expressed in animal unit months (AUMs).

PERMITTEE: A person or company permitted to graze livestock or conduct commercial recreation on public land.

PHYSICAL GEOMORPHOLOGY. Landscape, landforms, and the natural processes that shape them. The study of geomorphology includes geography, geology, hydrology, tectonics, soils, wind and weathering

PLANNING CRITERIA: The standards, rules, and other factors developed by managers and interdisciplinary teams for their use in forming judgments about decision making, analysis and data collection during planning. Planning criteria streamline and simplify the resource management planning actions.

PLANT SUCCESSION: The process of vegetation development by which an area becomes successively occupied by different plant communities of higher ecological order.

PLANT VIGOR: The relative wellbeing and health of a plant as reflected by its ability to manufacture enough food for growth and maintenance.

PM10 PARTICULATES: A criteria air pollutant consisting of small particles with an aerodynamic diameter of 10 microns or less. Their size allows them to enter the air sacs deep within the lungs where they may be deposited in have adverse health effects. These particles include dust, soot, and other tiny bits of solid materials in the air.

POPULATION: A group of interbreeding organisms of the same kind occupying a particular space; a group of individuals of a species living in a certain area.

POTENTIAL NATURAL COMMUNITY (PNC): The stable biotic community that would become established on an ecological site if all succession stages were completed without human interference under present environmental conditions. The PNC is the vegetation community best adapted to fully use the resources of an ecological site.

PRIMITIVE RECREATION: Recreation that provides opportunities for isolation from the evidence of humans, a vastness of scale, feeling a part of the natural environment, having a high degree of challenge and risk, and using outdoor skills. Primitive recreation is characterized by meeting nature on its own terms, without comfort or convenience of facilities.

PRIMITIVE ROAD: A linear route managed for use by four-wheel drive or high-clearance vehicles. Primitive roads do not normally meet any road design standards.

PRIMITIVE ROUTE: Any transportation linear feature located within areas that have been identified as having wilderness characteristics and not meeting the wilderness inventory road definition.

PRIORITY HABITAT: Includes fish and wildlife habitats requiring protective measures and/or management guidelines to ensure habitat availability.

PRIORITY WILDLIFE SPECIES: Includes fish and wildlife species requiring protective measures and/or management guidelines to ensure their perpetuation. Moreover, priority wildlife species includes State Endangered, Threatened, Sensitive, and Candidate species; animal aggregations considered vulnerable; and those species of recreational, commercial, or tribal importance that are vulnerable.

PROPERLY FUNCTIONING CONDITION: Riparian-wetland areas are functioning properly when enough vegetation, landform, or large woody debris is present to dissipate stream energy associated with high water flows, thereby reducing erosion and improving water quality; filter sediment, capture bed-load, and aid floodplain development; improve floodwater retention and groundwater recharge; develop root masses that stabilize stream banks against cutting action; develop diverse ponding and channel characteristics to provide the habitat and the water depth, duration, and temperature necessary for fish production, waterfowl breeding, and other uses; and support greater biodiversity. The functioning condition of riparian-wetland areas is influenced by geomorphic features, soil, water, and vegetation. Uplands function properly when the existing vegetation and ground cover maintain soil conditions capable of sustaining natural biotic communities. The functioning condition of uplands is influenced by geographic features, soil, water, and vegetation.

PUBLIC LANDS: Land or interest in land owned by the United States and administered by the Secretary of the Interior through the BLM without regard to how the United States acquired ownership.

RANGELAND: A kind of land on which the native vegetation, climax, or natural potential consists predominately of grasses, grass like plants, forbs, or shrubs. Rangeland includes lands revegetated naturally or artificially to provide a plant cover that is managed like native vegetation. Rangelands may consist of natural grasslands, savannas, shrub lands, moist deserts, tundra, alpine communities, coastal marshes, and wet meadows.

RAPTORS: Birds of prey.

RECREATIONAL TARGET SHOOTING: The discharge of any firearm for any lawful, recreational purpose other than the lawful taking of a game animal. Recreational target shooting does not include firearms use employed in accordance with state hunting regulations and policy regarding recreational target shooting does not apply to hunters in pursuit of game with firearms that are being employed in accordance with such regulations.

RECREATION AND PUBLIC PURPOSES ACT of 1926 (44 Stat. 741, as amended; 43 USC 869 et seq.): An act of Congress that allows lease or acquisition of public land to be used for recreation or public purposes by local government entities (county or city governments) and nonprofit organizations.

RECREATION NICHE: The place or position within the strategically targeted recreation-tourism market for each special recreation management area that is most suitable (i.e., capable of producing certain specific kinds of recreation opportunities) and appropriate (i.e., most responsive to identified visitor or resident customers), given available supply and current demand, for the production of specific recreation opportunities and the sustainable maintenance of accompanying natural resource and/or community setting character.

RECREATION OPPORTUNITIES: Favorable circumstances enabling visitors' engagement in a leisure activity to realize immediate psychological experiences and attain more lasting, value-added beneficial outcomes.

RENEWABLE ENERGY: Energy which comes from natural resources such as sunlight, wind, rain, tides, and geothermal heat, which are renewable (naturally replenished).

RESTORATION (CULTURAL RESOURCE): The process of accurately reestablishing the form and details of a property or portion of a property together with its setting, as it appeared in a particular period of time. Restoration may involve removing later work that is not in itself significant and replacing missing original work.

RIGHT-OF-WAY: A permit or easement that authorizes the use of lands for certain specified purposes, commonly for pipelines, roads, telephone lines, or power lines.

RIPARIAN: Pertaining to or situated on or along the bank of streams, lakes, and reservoirs.

RIPARIAN AREA: A form of wetland transition between permanently saturated wetlands and upland areas. Riparian areas exhibit vegetation or physical characteristics that reflect the influence of permanent surface or subsurface water. Typical riparian areas include lands along, adjacent to, or contiguous with perennially and intermittently flowing rivers and streams,

glacial potholes, and the shores of lakes and reservoirs with stable water levels. Excluded are ephemeral streams or washes that lack vegetation and depend on free water in the soil.

RUNOFF: Precipitation, snow melt or irrigation water that appears in uncontrolled surface streams or rivers.

SALABLE MINERALS: Common variety minerals on public lands, such as sand and gravel, which are used mainly for construction and are disposed of by sales or special permits to local governments.

SECTION: 640 acres, 1 mile square.

SEDIMENT: Solid material that originates mostly from disintegrated rocks and is transported by, suspended in, or deposited from water. Sediment includes chemical and biochemical precipitates and decomposed organic material such as humus.

SEDIMENTARY ROCKS: Rocks, such as sandstone, limestone, and shale, that are formed from sediments or transported fragments deposited in water.

SEDIMENTATION: The process or action of depositing sediment.

SEDIMENT LOAD (SEDIMENT DISCHARGE): The amount of sediment, measured in dry weight or by volume, which is transported through a stream cross-section in a given time. Sediment load consists of sediment suspended in water and sediment that moves by sliding, rolling, or bounding on or near the streambed.

SEDIMENT TRANSPORT: The movement of mineral and organic solid materials in a stream.

SEDIMENT YIELD: The amount of sediment removed from a watershed over a specified period, usually expressed as tons, acre-feet, or cubic yards of sediment per unit of drainage area per year.

SEEPS: Wet areas, normally not flowing, arising from an underground water source.

SENSITIVE SOILS: Soil types prone to erosion, such as from surface disturbing activities and vehicle use, and have a low soil loss tolerance rate. A tolerable soil loss is the maximum annual amount of soil, which can be removed before the long term natural soil productivity is adversely affected based on the Universal Soil Loss Equation (USLE) (Ontario Ministry of Agriculture, Food and Rural Affairs web site, <http://www.omafr.gov.on.ca/english/engineer/facts/00-001.htm> last visited 2/21/2012).

SHOULDER: The portion of the roadway contiguous to the travel way for accommodation of stopped vehicles.

SOIL ERODIBILITY: The predisposition of a particular soil to be transported by wind or water if it is disturbed and exposed to the elements.

SOIL INFILTRATION: The ability of soil to absorb moisture that falls on it as precipitation.

SOIL MOISTURE STORAGE: The water content stored in a soil.

SOIL PRODUCTIVITY: The capacity of a soil in its normal environment to produce a specified plant or sequence of plants under a specified system of management.

SOIL STABILITY: A qualitative term used to describe a soil's resistance to change. Soil stability is determined by intrinsic properties such as aspect, depth, elevation, organic matter content, parent material, slope, structure, texture, and vegetation.

SOIL STRUCTURE: The physical constitution of soil material as expressed by size, shape, and the degree of development of primary soil particles and voids into naturally or artificially formed structural units.

SONORAN DESERT:

SPECIAL STATUS SPECIES: Plant or animal species listed as threatened, endangered, candidate, or sensitive by federal or state governments. By policy, the BLM has certain responsibilities for all special status species. BLM sensitive species are not covered by any other "safety net" of status designation; therefore, the Arizona BLM Sensitive Species List does not include species that are already federally listed or state listed.

SPLIT-ESTATE: Land whose surface rights and mineral rights are owned by different entities.

STABILIZATION (CULTURAL RESOURCE): Protective techniques usually applied to structures and ruins to keep them in their existing condition, prevent further deterioration, and provide structural safety without significant rebuilding. Capping mud-mortared masonry walls with concrete mortar is an example of a stabilization technique.

STABILIZATION (SOIL): Chemical or mechanical treatment to increase or maintain the stability of a mass of soil or otherwise improve its engineering properties.

STAGING AREA: An area where participants in an activity gather and make final preparations for the activity.

STATE HISTORIC PRESERVATION OFFICER (SHPO): The official within and authorized by each state at the request of the Secretary of the Interior to act as liaison for the National Historic Preservation Act.

STOCK TANK (POND): A water impoundment created by building a dam, digging a depression, or both, to provide water for livestock or wildlife.

STREAM BANK: The portion of a stream channel that restricts the sideward movement of water at normal water levels. The stream bank's gradient often exceeds 45° and exhibits a distinct break in slope from the stream bottom.

STREAM BANK STABILITY: A stream bank's relative resistance to erosion, which is measured as a percentage of alteration to stream banks.

STRUCTURAL DIVERSITY: The diversity of the composition, abundance, spacing, and other attributes of plants in a community.

SUBSURFACE: Of or pertaining to rock or mineral deposits which generally are found below the ground surface.

SURFACE-DISTURBING ACTIVITY: Surface-disturbing activities are those that normally result in more than negligible disturbance to public lands and accelerate the natural erosive process. Surface disturbance may, but does not always, require reclamation. These activities normally involve use or occupancy of the surface, cause disturbance to soils and

vegetation, and are usually caused by motorized or mechanical actions. They include, but are not limited to: the use of mechanized earth-moving equipment; truck-mounted drilling and seismic exploration equipment; off-road vehicle travel in areas designated as limited or closed to off-road vehicle use; vegetation treatments; construction of facilities such as power lines, pipelines, oil and gas wells; recreation sites, improvements for range and wildlife; new road construction; and use of pyrotechnics and explosives. Surface disturbance is not normally caused by casual-use activities. Activities that are not considered surface-disturbing include, but are not limited to: livestock grazing, cross-country hiking, minimum impact filming, and vehicular travel on designated routes.

TARGET SPECIES: Plant species to be reduced or eliminated by a vegetation treatment.

THREATENED SPECIES: Any plant or animal species likely to become endangered within the foreseeable future throughout all or a part of its range and designated by the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service under the ESA.

TINAJA: A small pool in a rocky hollow, usually along an ephemeral water course where it runs through exposed bedrock that holds water into the dry season.

TRAIL: (Interagency definition) Linear route managed for human powered, stock, or off highway vehicle forms of recreation or for historic or heritage values. Trails are not generally managed for use by four wheel drive or high clearance vehicles.

National Monument Trail Definition: Linear route managed for foot, horseback, and pack stock. Motorized and mechanized forms of travel are prohibited, except for wheeled game carriers and handcarts.

Designated Wilderness Area Trail Definition: Linear route managed for travel by foot, horseback and, pack stock. Mechanized forms of travel (e.g. mountain bikes, wheeled game carriers, handcarts, and hang gliders) are prohibited in wilderness areas. Motorized travel is prohibited.

TRAIL HEAD: The terminus of a hiking, horse, or bicycle trail accessible by motor vehicle and sometimes having parking, signs, a visitor register, and camping and sanitary facilities.

UNAUTHORIZED USE: Any use of the public lands not authorized or permitted.

UNDERSTORY: Plants growing under the canopy of other plants. Understory usually refers to grasses, forbs, and low shrubs under a tree or brush canopy.

UPLANDS: Lands at higher elevations than the alluvial plain or low stream terrace; all lands outside the riparian-wetland and aquatic zones.

URBAN INTERFACE (WILDLAND-URBAN INTERFACE): The line, area, or zone where structures and other human development meet or intermingle with undeveloped wildland or vegetation. This interface creates conflicts and complicates fighting wildfires and conducting prescribed burns, as well as all other natural resource management activities.

USABLE FORAGE: That portion of the forage that can be grazed without damage to the basic resources; may vary with season of use, species, and associated species.

UTILITY CORRIDOR: The preferred route for placing land use authorizations for major linear utilities (i.e. pipelines and power lines).

UTILIZATION (FORAGE): The proportion of the current year's forage consumed or destroyed by grazing animals. Utilization is usually expressed as a percentage.

VANDALISM (CULTURAL RESOURCE): Malicious damage or the unauthorized collecting, excavating, or defacing of cultural resources. Section 6 of the Archaeological Resources Protection Act states that "no person may excavate, remove, damage, or otherwise alter or deface any archaeological resource located on public lands or Indian lands...unless such activity is pursuant to a permit issued under section 4 of this Act."

VEGETATION STRUCTURE: The composition of an area's vegetation--plant species, growth forms, abundance, vegetation types, and spatial arrangement.

VEGETATION TREATMENTS: Treatments that improve vegetation condition or production. Such treatments may include seedings; prescribed burning; or chemical, mechanical, and biological plant control.

VEGETATION TYPE: A plant community with distinguishable characteristics.

VIABILITY: The capability of living, developing, growing, or germinating under favorable conditions.

VIEWSHED: The entire area visible from a viewpoint.

VISUAL ASPECT: The visual first impression of vegetation at a particular time or seen from a specific point.

VISUAL RESOURCE MANAGEMENT (VRM): The planning, design, and implementing of management objectives to provide acceptable levels of visual impacts for all BLM resource management activities

VISUAL RESOURCE MANAGEMENT (VRM) CLASSES: Categories assigned to public lands based on scenic quality, sensitivity level, and distance zones. There are four classes. Each class has an objective which prescribes the amount of change allowed in the characteristic landscape.

Class I: (Preservation) provides for natural, ecological changes only. This class includes wilderness areas, some natural areas, some wild and scenic rivers, and other similar sites where landscape modification should be restricted.

Class II: (Retention of the landscape character) includes areas where changes in any of the basic elements (form, line, color, or texture) caused by management activities should not be evident in the characteristic landscape.

Class III: (Partial retention of the landscape character) includes areas where changes in the basic elements caused by management activities may be evident in the characteristic landscape. But the changes should remain subordinate to the existing landscape character.

Class IV: (Modification of the landscape character) includes areas where changes may subordinate the original composition and character. But the changes should reflect what could be a natural occurrence in the characteristic landscape.

WATER DEVELOPMENTS: Construction of artificial, or modification of natural water sources to provide reliable, accessible water for livestock, wildlife, or people.

WATER QUALITY: Term used to describe the chemical, physical, and biological characteristics of water in respect to its suitability for a particular purpose.

WATER RIGHT: The right to use a specific quantity of water occurring in a water supply, on a specific time schedule, at a specific place and putting it to a specific beneficial use.

WATERSHED (CATCHMENT): A topographically delineated area that is drained by a stream system, that is, the total land area above some point on a stream or river that drains water past that point. The watershed is a hydrologic unit often used as a physical-biological unit and a socioeconomic-political unit for planning and managing natural resources.

WATERSHED CONDITION (WATERSHED HEALTH): The comparison of watershed processes to normal or expected measurements of properties such as soil cover, erosion rate, runoff rate, and groundwater table elevation; an assessment or categorization of an area by erosion conditions, erosion hazards, and the soil moisture/temperature regime.

WATERSHED FUNCTION: The combination of processes attributed to watersheds as part of the hydrologic cycle, including interception of rain by plants, rocks, and litter; surface storage by the soil; groundwater storage; stream channel storage; soil evaporation; plant transpiration; and runoff. These processes affect the following properties of the watershed: runoff rate, water infiltration rate, soil building rate, soil erosion rate, groundwater recharge rate, groundwater discharge rate, water table elevation, and surface water discharge. These properties in turn affect plant communities through soil attributes, including soil parent material, soil moisture, and nutrients; stream and rivers through flooding duration and magnitude, as well as sediment load, which structures the dimension, pattern, and profile of channels; and lakes and reservoirs through sedimentation and nutrient input.

WEED: Any plant that interferes with management objectives. A weed may be native or non-native, invasive or passive, or non-noxious.

WETLANDS: An area that is inundated or saturated by surface or ground water often and long enough to support and that under normal circumstances supports a prevalence of vegetation typically adapted for life in saturated soil. Wetlands include marshes, shallows, swamps, lake shores, bogs, muskegs, wet meadows, estuaries, cienegas, and riparian areas.

WILDCAT DUMPSITE: A non-permitted dumping on federally managed land.

WILDERNESS CHARACTERISTICS: Attributes defined in Section 2(c) of the Wilderness Act, including the area's size, its apparent naturalness, and its outstanding opportunities for solitude or a primitive and unconfined type of recreation.

Wilderness characteristics may also include supplemental values such as ecological, geological, or other features of scientific, educational, scenic, or historical value that may be present but are not required.

Naturalness: The degree to which an area generally appears to have been affected primarily by the forces of nature with the imprint of people's work substantially unnoticeable.

Solitude: The state of being alone or remote from others; isolation. A lonely or secluded place.

Primitive and Unconfined Recreation: Non-motorized, non-mechanized (except as provided by law), and undeveloped types of recreation activities.

WILD FREE-ROAMING HORSES AND BURROS: Wild horses and burros are managed in a manner that ensures significant progress is made toward achieving the Land Health Standards for upland vegetation and riparian plant communities, watershed function, and habitat quality for animal populations, as well as other site-specific or landscape-level objectives, including those necessary to protect and manage Threatened, Endangered, and Sensitive Species.

WILDLAND-URBAN INTERFACE (WUI): Areas where human structures and natural fuels interface or intermix with each other. This interface occurs mainly within 66 to 200 feet of houses, where fire most directly threatens houses and where a defensible zone can be developed.

WILDLIFE: A broad term that includes birds, reptiles, amphibians, and non-domesticated mammals.

WILDLIFE CORRIDOR: Corridors of sufficient width that permit wildlife crossings between open space areas and river corridors. May also contain recreational trails and public access to open space preserves.

WILDLIFE HABITAT AREAS (WHAs): An area that offers feeding, roosting, breeding, nesting, and refuge areas for a variety of wildlife species native to an area. Referred to as Wildlife Management Areas in prior plans.

WITHDRAWAL: Withholding an area of federal land from settlement, sale, location, or entry under some or all of the general land laws, for the purpose of limiting activities under those laws in order to maintain other public values in the area or reserving the area for a particular public purpose or program; or transferring jurisdiction over an area of federal land, other than property governed by the Federal Property and Administrative Services Act, from one department, bureau, or agency to another department, bureau, or agency.

XERORIPARIAN: An area in a drainage that supports plant species more characteristic of uplands than wetlands, but that is more densely vegetated than areas removed from the drainage. Any flows in these channels are characteristically ephemeral but water may also be subsurface and the drainage may not flow.

APPENDIX B – FEDERAL AND STATE POLICIES AND PROGRAMS

BUREAU OF LAND MANAGEMENT

FEDERAL RECREATION AND PUBLIC PURPOSES ACT

In 2005, the City of Peoria applied to the Phoenix Field Office of the BLM for a lease-conveyance of a 160-acre parcel along the Agua Fria for the purpose of developing a community park site (Community Park #3). The City applied under the provisions of the *1954 Recreation and Public Purposes Act (R&PP) (43 United States Code [USC] 869 et seq.)*.

Congress enacted the R&PP in 1954, recognizing a need for a nationwide system of parks and other recreational and public purposes areas. The R&PP is administered by the BLM and authorizes the agency to lease or sell public lands for recreational or public purposes to state and local governments below fair market value.

As part of the acquisition process an environmental analysis is prepared in accordance with *the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) (42 USC 4321-4347)*. The assessment addresses the natural, social and economic impacts of any such proposed conveyance of land from the BLM. The analysis of potential impacts typically includes the following categories:

- Land Use
- Agriculture
- Water Resources (Hydrology/Flood/Groundwater/Water Quality)
- Biological Resources
- Geology and Soils (Geologic Hazards/Soils/Mineral Resources)
- Hazards (including Hazardous Materials)
- Transportation and Circulation
- Noise
- Air Quality
- Population and Housing
- Public Services (Schools, Police, Fire, Libraries, Parks/Recreation)
- Utilities (Water, Wastewater, Solid Waste, Public Facilities)
- Cultural Resources (Historical, Archaeological, Paleontological)
- Aesthetics (Scenic Resources, Visual Character, Light/Glare)

The amount of land an applicant can purchase is set by law. Whether the land is to be purchased or leased, the BLM will classify for purposes of the act only the amount of land required for efficient operation of the projects described in an applicant's development plan. Cities may purchase up to 640 acres a year for recreation purposes, and an additional 640 acres for other public purposes. These lands must be within the political boundaries or within the area of jurisdiction. The *Recreation and Public Purposes Act* sets no limitation on the amount of land that may be leased. Section 302 of the *Federal Land Policy and Management Act of 1976 (FLPMA)* provides the BLM's authority to issue leases and permits for the use, occupancy, and development of the public lands.

Public Land Sales under the Federal Land Transaction Facilitation Act (FLTFA)

The BLM may only sell public lands that have been identified as potentially suitable for disposal in an approved land use plan or through an amendment to an existing plan. In order for the disposal to be eligible under FLTFA, the plan or plan amendment must also have been approved prior to the passage of FLTFA on July 25, 2000.

Land Sale Requirements

Lands that have been identified as potentially suitable for disposal in a given area are administered by the BLM Field Office that has jurisdiction over the area. Interested parties may request that certain lands be put up for sale. However, even though lands may have been identified for potential disposal in a land use plan, there are still many procedural requirements that BLM must complete before the lands can be considered for sale. These processes and legal requirements can be costly and time consuming for BLM, and in some cases can result in a decision not to sell the public lands.

Consistency with Land Use Planning: BLM must confirm that the lands being considered for sale have been identified as potentially suitable for disposal in an approved land use plan or plan amendment. If the lands have not been identified for potential disposal in an existing land use plan, BLM has the discretion of completing a plan amendment to assess and determine if disposal of the land would be in the public interest.

Property Inventories: BLM must conduct inventories of the property to determine if any significant resources are present, including but not limited to cultural resources, federally listed or sensitive plant and animal species and/or critical habitat, riparian areas, etc. Inventories must also be completed to assess outstanding third party rights and to confirm that there are no hazardous materials or other liabilities on or associated with the property.

Mineral Assessment: BLM must assess the mineral values associated with the lands to be sold. If there are no known mineral values in the land, the mineral estate will be conveyed concurrently with the surface estate. If any mineral values are found to exist, those mineral interests will be reserved to the United States when the property is sold.

Coordination: BLM must coordinate disposal actions with the appropriate state and local governmental entities, authorized users, adjoining land owners, and other parties that have expressed an interest. In most cases, this coordination occurs at the beginning stages of a proposed land disposal action, and again at the conclusion when the Notice of Realty Action (see below) is published.

Environmental Analysis: Using the information obtained through inventory of the property and through coordination with local governments, authorized users, adjoining land owners, and interested parties, BLM completes an analysis to assess the potential impacts of the proposed disposal action. If the analysis concludes

that disposal of the land would result in impacts to resources and/or existing uses that can not be properly mitigated, the lands would likely be made unavailable for sale.

Appraisal of Property: BLM must have the property to be sold appraised by a qualified appraiser to determine the current market value of the property. The appraisal must then be reviewed and approved by the Department of Interior's Appraisal Services Directorate. The minimum acceptable bid amount for a parcel of land will be established by the Federal appraisal.

Notice of Realty Action: BLM must provide notice of the proposed sale action to the U.S. Senate and members of the House of Representatives, the Governor, the State Lands Commission, the County Board of Supervisors, adjoining land owners, authorized users, and to other known interested parties. Notice of the proposed sale will be published in the Federal Register and in a newspaper in general circulation in the area where the lands to be sold are located.

METHOD OF SALE

Once BLM has cleared the lands for disposal, they will be offered to qualified interested parties through a competitive bidding process. The bidding process can include written sealed bidding or oral bidding, or a combination of both. In any case, the successful bidder will be required to submit no less than 1/5th of the total amount bid at the conclusion of the sale and the remainder of the bid amount within 180 days from the sale date.

Specific details of upcoming land sales will be provided in a Notice of Realty Action (NORA) published in the Federal Register and local newspaper at least 60 days in advance of a scheduled sale. Additional information on specific parcels may be obtained from our BLM Field Offices.

OTHER FEDERAL POLICIES

PROPOSED WATERS OF THE US

The terminology, Waters of the U.S. (WUS), applies to the jurisdictional limits of the USACE under Section 404 of the Clean Water Act. If WUS are impacted, then a Clean Water Act Section 401 water quality certification and a Section 404 permit to regulate the discharge of dredged or fill material will be required. The USACE administers the issuance of permits for the discharge of dredged and fill material into WUS; however, other agencies that must be coordinated with include the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, US Fish and Wildlife Service, ADEQ, Arizona Game and Fish Department, and the State Historic Preservation Office.

As part of the 404 permitting process, the permit applicant has to demonstrate that the environmental impacts were considered throughout the alternative analysis process. If the least environmentally damaging practicable alternative was not chosen as the final selected alternative, the applicant must explain why it was not selected. For the selected alternative, if the environmental impacts cannot be avoided, then the impacts must be minimized by modifying the alternative and mitigating the impacts. Typically, mitigation involves replacing the habitat and ecological functions and values that were lost or degraded with equal habitat functions and values. This can be accomplished by habitat creation, restoration, enhancement, or preservation. Mitigation may also consist of paying in-lieu fees to a wildlife agency, a conservancy group, or some other non-profit environmental group. Mitigation sites must remain as wildlife habitat in perpetuity.

In addition, the study area also contains numerous small washes that would be considered WUS. Proposed impacts to potential WUS will need to be evaluated for each project to determine if washes present are considered WUS and if a 404 permit would be required prior to any construction activity.

STATE OF ARIZONA

ARIZONA PRESERVE INITIATIVE PROGRAM

The Arizona Preserve Initiative (API) was passed by the Arizona State Legislature as HB 2555 and signed into law by the Governor in the spring of 1996. It is designed to encourage the preservation of select parcels of State Trust land in and around urban areas for open space to benefit future generations. The law lays out a process by which Trust land can be leased for up to 50 years or sold for conservation purposes. Leases and sales must both occur at a public auction.

Conservation is defined in the law as “protection of the natural assets of State Trust land for the long-term benefit of the land, the beneficiaries, lessees, the public, and unique resources such as open space, scenic beauty, protected plants, wildlife, archaeology, and multiple use values.” In the late 1990’s, amendments to the API were signed into law. Among other provisions, a public-private matching grant program was created under the auspices of the State Parks Board for acquisition or lease of state Trust lands for conservation. Proposition 303, passed by voters in November, 1998, funds the grant program for 11 years beginning in July, 2000.

A local government may petition the State Land Commissioner to have certain Trust land nominated and reclassified for conservation purposes. After all appropriate notifications, public hearings, consideration of physical and economic impacts to lessees and the Trust, the Commissioner may reclassify the subject land as suitable for conservation purposes. The Commissioner must consider recommendations from a five-member Conservation Advisory Committee that was established by law, as well as consult with local and regional planning authorities. Existing leases on any land reclassified for conservation purposes may not be canceled or impaired in any way. A petition for conservation purposes shall include (but may not be limited to) the following information:

1. A legal description of the land and a map);
2. A statement of proposed conservation uses;
3. A statement of why the land is suitable for conservation purposes;
4. A statement of the existing surface uses on the land and the physical and economical impacts of the proposed conservation use;
5. An identification of the local jurisdiction in which the land is located;
6. A statement of the local governing authority's comprehensive plan designation and existing zoning for the land and how the proposed conservation use is or is not consistent with the comprehensive plan and zoning;
7. A statement of the positive and negative physical and economic impacts on the local community nearest the land;
8. A statement of who or what entity will likely manage the land if, after the land is reclassified as suitable for conservation purposes, the land is approved for lease or purchase for conservation purposes; and
9. A statement of any known mineral potential, including sand and gravel, of the lands.

The following eight provisions must be considered by the State Land Commissioner before taking action on the classification of certain Trust lands as suitable for conservation purposes:

1. Consult with the governing body of any affected city, town or county, and the local planning authorities.

2. Consider recommendations of the Conservation Advisory Committee (CAC).
3. Consider all evidence and testimony submitted at the hearing under A.R.S. § 37-312, Subsection F.
4. Consider the physical and economic impacts that the reclassification would have on other lands owned or controlled by the current lessee and the physical and economic impacts on the local community.
5. Consider the existence of any holding lease on the lands.
6. Consider the existence of any planning permit issued under the Urban Lands Act.
7. Consider the amount of progress on any development plans being completed for the lands under the Urban Lands Act.
8. Evaluate the mineral potential of the land.

If the parcel qualifies, the Commissioner may issue an order designating the Trust land as being “under consideration for classification as suitable for conservation purposes.”

Reclassification of state lands as suitable for conservation purposes must be in the best interest of the Trust according to any or all of the following criteria:

1. Existence of substantially undisturbed open space values that make the land's conservation an asset to the community or to other adjacent developable state trust land.
2. Unique scenic beauty or landmark such as a significant mountain vista; or any scenic vista on or through the land, in addition to undeveloped open space.
3. Existence of significant vegetation or wildlife worthy of protection due to the relative lushness, health and diversity of the vegetation or the number and diversity of the wildlife; or the existence of endangered, threatened, or protected plants or endangered or threatened wildlife species as identified under federal or state laws; or existence of significant stands of a signature plant characteristic of the location.
4. Existence of a prehistoric or historic archaeological site; a historic structure; or comparative costs of mitigation, data recovery, or preservation compared to potential revenue production of the land.
5. Existence of sufficient habitat acreage and quality to support populations of endangered, threatened, or other particular species; interconnection between the land under petition and nearby public lands for wildlife movement; diversity of plant communities or biodiversity of plant or animal species; habitat condition, whether intact or degraded; or distance from an existing or proposed roadway, utility line, or urban development.
6. Other:
 - a. Existence of a significant wash, slope, or other topographic feature; existence of a unique rock outcropping, formation or other unusual geologic feature; and known soil conditions unsuitable for development purposes.
 - b. Relationship of the land to maintenance of the integrity of one or more watersheds; impact of the 100-year floodplain on the land.
 - c. Existence of a spring or other wetland; occurrence of perennial or intermittent stream flow; and potential for groundwater recharge.
 - d. Long-term viability of the land based on its size, configuration, and location for successfully conserving the resources it seeks to protect; and Relationship of conservation of the land to resolving wildland fire issues, particularly in the urban-wildland interface.
 - e. Relationship between the proposed conservation designation and adopted local and regional plans and policies; and relationship of the land to other federal, state, local, or private land trust preserves, holdings, or plans.

- f. Existence of or proposed trail-based or other low impact recreation opportunities; and existence of direct access to or from adjacent public or private lands used for recreational purposes.
- g. Public accessibility and nature of that accessibility to the land; and impact of accessibility, based on the purpose of conservation of the land.
- h. Historic use of the land for scientific research purposes; and opportunities for scientific education.
- i. Multiple use potential of the land; and impact of specific multiple uses on the land.
- j. Existence of grazing lands under petition that a conservation designation may help to protect; existence of prime agriculture areas under petition that a conservation designation may help to protect; and protection of the resource production component (such as grazing, agriculture, mining, and timber) of the local or regional economy;
- k. Proximity to other state trust lands; development capability of adjacent state trust lands; and anticipated timing of development activity on adjacent state trust lands;
- l. Pre-existing protections: Existence of any federal, state, or local law-requiring protection by existing lessee of proposed conservation values;
- m. Tourism-Impact on local or regional tourism;
- n. Benefit to the Trust: Whether and for what reason reclassification is in the best interest of the Trust.

Once the land is reclassified, the Commissioner may adopt a coordination plan, prepared by the interested parties, for the property to protect conservation values. The Commissioner may also withdraw land from sale or lease for three to five years (with the possible extension for up to three more years) to allow prospective lessees or purchasers time to prepare the plan for the property and to raise funds.

APPENDIX C – CASE STUDIES

THE MARICOPA ASSOCIATION OF GOVERNMENTS *DESERT SPACES PLAN*.

The Maricopa Association of Governments adopted the *Desert Spaces Plan* in 2000 encompassing the 9200 square-mile area of Maricopa County. The plan was subsequently adopted by the City of Phoenix in 1996. The thrust of the plan was to protect and preserve mountains, foothills, rivers and washes, canals, cultural sites, vegetation, wildlife and existing parks and preserves. The plan identified regionally significant mountains, rivers, and upland desert.

Specific policy recommendations of the *Desert Spaces Plan* include (1) discourage development within the 100-year floodplain, (2) protect upland Sonoran Desert Vegetation, and (3) protect ridgelines as well as terrain and foothills to preserve the pristine character of the region.

The *Desert Spaces Plan* set the groundwork for the Maricopa Regional Trail system which links nine of the ten County Regional Parks. The Plan builds on existing regional parks and preserves, recommending expansion where appropriate. An objective of the plan is to create a network of natural buffers from urban development while at the same time encouraging infill as an alternative to urban sprawl. The Plan seeks to connect mountainous areas and existing parks through rivers, washes and canals as primary access corridors.

The plan recommended conservation above the 12% slope line. Unfortunately, using a standard slope percentage does not adequately guarantee that enough of the hill or mountain will be preserve, nor does it guarantee space for access and public services.

Agricultural lands were not included in the final recommendation but the plan acknowledges that agricultural land helps to define the urban edge and adds variety and diversity to the landscape. Agricultural lands that surround municipal airports are compatible with airport operational requirements.

The plan states the case for preserving the character of significant mountain ranges (and mentions the Hieroglyphic Mountain range). Development should be discouraged from taking place on ridgelines, crestlines, or steep slopes. The flat bajadas surrounding these ranges are important buffers and links between ranges that provide important wildlife habitat and connections. Buffers around mountainous areas should be provided to protect the relatively flat foothills and bajadas.

The plan states that significant rivers and washes provide the opportunity to build a regional open space network (and specifically mentions the New River and the Agua Fria). The plan calls for the restoration of portions of the Agua Fria that have been used for mining and dumping. Flood control improvements should be designed to minimize the loss of wildlife habitat. All road crossings should incorporate trail crossings that could also be used by wildlife.



The plan encourages development that does not require mass grading of the upper Sonoran Desert. Development should be allowed on relatively flat sites rather than mountains or steep slopes. The plan suggests protection of sites that contain ancient ruins or historical settlement through land acquisition or restrictions on development.

The New River is classified as a significant riparian area, with significant vegetation and biological resources. The Agua Fria is classified as also being a significant riparian area with important biological values and with significant cultural sites. The Hieroglyphic Mountains are classified as a significant mountain system, with important vegetation and biological value. The plan mapped several parcels that are private lands not in the public domain which were considered critical areas for preservation. Many of these lands in the Peoria area were recommended for sensitive development regulation, and other, smaller areas were recommended for protection from development through policy or acquisition.

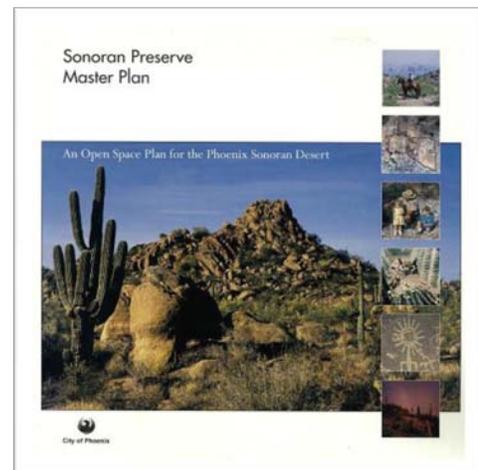
The plan recommended a number of preservation techniques including: fee simple purchase, purchase of development rights, purchase of right-way easements, lease agreements, right of first refusal agreements, installment sales, donations, exchanges, conservation easements, and density transfers.

The plan recommended that within 18 months of adoption, the primary funding mechanisms should be identified and developed to raise sufficient funds over a ten to 20 year period. Once the range of costs associated with development of the Plan were identified, real properties should be identified and examined for possibilities. Cooperation between cities, jurisdictions, the federal government and the county are encouraged.

Source: June 2000 Maricopa Association of Governments Desert Spaces

THE CITY OF PHOENIX SONORAN PRESERVE MASTER PLAN.

This plan was prepared by the City of Phoenix Parks, Recreation and Library Department and was approved by City Council in February of 1998. The plan builds on the *Desert Preserve Preliminary Master Plan* begun in 1994. The plan incorporates extensive inventory and analysis of targeted lands, filtered through landscape ecological theory. While many open space plans concentrate on slope, visual resources, and ownership, the *Sonoran Preserve Master Plan* sought to develop a plan that functioned on a biological level – maintaining species diversity and ecological processes. Connectivity of open space lands was a key goal. The plan encompasses 21,500 acres in north Phoenix as well as 1000 acres adjacent to South Mountain Park. Eighty percent of the targeted lands were owned by the Arizona State Lands Department.



Primary objectives of the plan were to: (1) acquire a diversity of lands, (2) preserve natural hydrological processes, (3) establish a preservation ethic into the urban form, and (4) maintain internal and external connectivity with other public open spaces (schools, parks, floodways, basins, and other municipal lands):

The 1994 *Desert Preserve Preliminary Master Plan* identified several benefits of urban open space preserves. According to the National Park Service, *Property Values* often increase real property values and marketability of properties located near open space and parks. This can be seen locally through such examples as Camelback Mountain, South Mountain, the Phoenix Mountains, and Indian Bend Wash.

The Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress reported that “a city’s quality of life is more important than purely business-related factors when it comes to attracting new businesses, particularly in the high-tech and service industries.” Open space provides opportunities for advertising, television, and other commercial activities.

Tourism is the State’s second largest industry, and many visitors come to the area expressly for the Sonoran Desert experience. A plan that offers natural experience, native American cultural experience, recreation, and visual stimulation will lure the greatest number of visitors. Tourism and leisure time activities account for substantial portions of family spending.

Researchers Rachel and Stephen Kaplan noted in their 1989 volume *The Experience of Nature: A Psychological Perspective* that urban dwellers need open space to recover from mental fatigue associated with increasingly urban lifestyles. How Peoria balances growth with preservation will determine success or failure.

Perhaps the best way to preserve the natural environment and natural systems is to experience it. The educational laboratory of nature is the most effective way to foster stewardship of the land. As generations learn to respect the environment, they will help to maintain biological diversity, protect wildlife habitat, and preserve significant watersheds and vistas.

Developed portions of the City of Phoenix had all but erased traces of the natural environment. Consideration was given to restoration of these areas . It was noted however, that restoration is much more costly than preservation since the natural processes take decades to reestablish. The best strategy is to identify portions of undisturbed Sonoran Desert and make every effort to set it aside for preservation.

The 1994 *Desert Preserve Preliminary Master Plan* identified several key goals in the development of a plan: (1) Connect significant public open spaces (utility corridors, canals, and recreation areas), (2) preserve existing wildlife corridors along drainageways, (3) provide passive recreational opportunities, (4) provide alternative transportation opportunities (walking, biking, and horse-back riding), and (5) preserve significant views, cultural sites, and landmarks.

The *Sonoran Preserve Master Plan* developed a GIS database that included the following key themes:

Aerial mapping	Elevation
Hillside analysis	Vegetation
Aspect modeling	Visual Quality
Geology	Floodways
Slope Analysis	General Plan
Soils	Existing Land Use
Utility corridors	LANDSAT Imagery
Existing Utilities	Washes
Digital Terrain model	Ownerships.

A “Preservation Acquisition Model” was developed based on a modified desirability rating and resource allocation. Potential lands for acquisition were mapped, and significant features such as washes, slopes, cultural sites, and activity centers were identified. A land features weighting system was developed:

- 60 Slopes greater than 10%
- 45 Slopes greater than 5%
- 45 Major washes
- 30 Slopes less than 5%
- 30 Secondary washes
- 30 Near-term potential development
- 15 100-year floodplain
- 10 Proposed Activity Center/access point
- 10 Archaeology site

From this, additional data was gathered for areas where development was likely to occur soon, near term, or in the future (over a 40-year period); and for specific parcels the City had identified as highly desirable. Resource allocation was based on a 1/10 cent sales tax. It was determined that acquiring the 21,500 acres would take between 10 and 20 years.

The City utilized the following resources and systems for analysis: (1) BLM Visual Resource Management (VRM) system for scenic and visual analysis, (2) the ASU Environmental Resources program for wildlife inventory and study. It was suggested that acquisition of additional rights-of-way, easements, or deeper building setbacks could provide significant linkages as well as preserving significant images for residents and visitors. The plan notes that to truly integrate scenic drives and scenic values into the plan, guidelines for scenic corridors must be established.

The plan also noted that where urban development approaches the edge of preserved open space, edge treatments must receive careful attention (otherwise the development could have significant negative impact on the preserve including invasive species and intrusion by domesticated animals. The plan recommends the use of single-loaded streets to form the edge of the preserve, or cul-de-sacs that end at the preserve, but provide adequate public access. The edge is a critical transition zone, especially for wildlife. Road kills are a significant impact on wildlife. Accommodating wildlife ingress and egress is just as important in the planning process as is other major infrastructures.

The *Sonoran Preserve Master Plan* noted the importance of preserving the integrity of secondary washes in addition to the major river systems. The study pointed to the forward-thinking precedent of the City of Tucson's 1988 stormwater management study whereby 98% of the 77 miles of secondary washes surveyed were recommended for preservation in a natural state. The City estimated a savings of \$413 million over 30 years due to a shift from structural solutions for flooding to an emphasis on nonstructural natural systems.

The City of Phoenix used GIS modeling to develop growth scenarios and assumptions to determine which parcels should be acquired under a variety of funding options. Methods identified are as follows:

- Fee simple purchase
- Purchase of Development Rights
- Purchase of Rights-of-way or easements
- Leases
- Condemnation

- Donations or gifts

In addition, the Plan identified a variety of governmental regulation methods that could be applied:

- Transfer of Development Rights
- Planned Community Developments
- Hillside ordinance
- Special Overlay Districts
- Design Guidelines
- Performance Zoning
- Dedications/extractions

Fee simple purchase was determined to be the most viable option. Three basic funding options were available to the City. (1) sales tax. (2) bonding, and (3) infrastructure/impact fees. Sale tax and bonding have certain risks inherent with public or voter rejection. On the other hand, development related fees were understood to only provide about 15% of the total cost of an acquisition program. Bonds were considered the next best option, and transfer of development rights slightly more effective than bonds. A general purpose sales tax option was considered as the only technique that would attain the acquisition goal, and that combinations with the other two options would be the most cost effective plan.

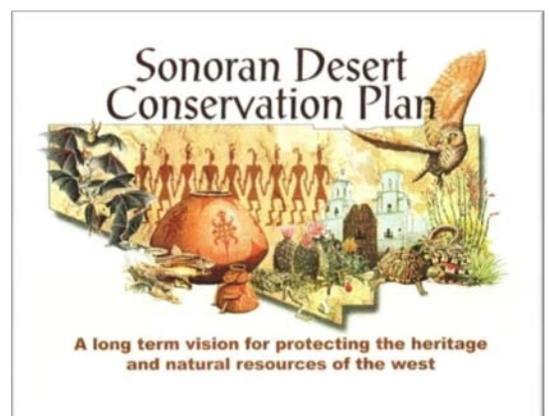
The *Sonoran Preserve Master Plan* provided for significant citizen involvement. The citizen groups with input are, in order of hierarchy: (1) the Parks and Recreation Board, (2) the Phoenix PRESERVE Committee (appointed by the Parks and Recreation Board), the Ad Hoc Technical Advisory Group (composed of professionals and scientists, as well as City staff), and (4) volunteers (such as Preserve Watch and Ranger Cadets).

Source: 1998 Sonoran Preserve Master Plan, City of Phoenix, Herberger Center for Design Excellence

PIMA COUNTY SONORAN DESERT CONSERVATION PLAN.

Pima County is home to over 6 million acres of Sonoran Desert. The citizens of Pima County have long had an affinity for the deserts and mountains that give the area its intrinsic values. Through the boom years of the mid to late 20th Century, the County was in danger of losing the most desirable portions of the desert to development. In 1998 the County established necessary protections through a *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan*.

The plan was triggered when the County experienced its first Endangered Species Act (ESA) listing with the Pygmy Owl. Only twelve birds were found in the County which triggered Federal protection from development in habitat areas. Section 10 of the Endangered Species Act allows for an "incidental take" permit that would allow habitat modification where development and the species might occur together. This requires a Habitat Conservation Plan. Pima County found the best avenue for success involved the County obtaining the Section 10 permit through a County wide habitat conservation plan; hence the Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan was born.



The Section 10 permit allows a small number of endangered species to be harmed as long as habitat is protected in the most advantageous and critical areas. Without a permit, harming or killing endangered species is a Federal crime. By address the problem in a holistic county-wide fashion rather than a localized case-by-case basis, the Plan ensures the best methods of protection are engaged in the most appropriate areas. Because the County obtained the Section 10 permit, development was allowed to continue, thereby expanding the economic tax base. This minimized fines and regulatory delays to new building projects. Typically a habitat conservation plan is species-specific. Pima County's ecosystem approach was unique and innovative. The advantage is that if an individual species drops out of the plan, the overall habitat plan doesn't change because many species depend on the same habitat areas.

As the Plan developed over time, the scope was broadened to include biological and scientific concepts, and reframed planning to merge development with natural and cultural context and significance. Science-based planning took the place of subjective and local political considerations. The County was now in a position to ask fundamental questions about resource capacity and impacts on the land and wildlife. The concept became known locally as "bio-planning. "

Bio-planning starts with the assumption that areas with the jurisdiction are endowed with certain natural, cultural, and historical resources that deserve and should receive protection. According to the Nature Conservancy, the Sonoran Desert is rich in biodiversity and provides habitat for more than 2500 pollinators and 500 migratory birds – nearly two-thirds of the bird species of North America.

There are six elements to the Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan:

- Ranch Conservation
- Riparian Area Restoration
- Establishment of Mountain Parks
- Preservation of Historic and Cultural Sites
- Identification and Protection of Critical Habitat and Biological Corridors
- Establishment of a Conservation Reserve and a Development Reserve

Ranching was a significant historic land use in Pima County, much like farming was an important land use of early Peoria. Many of the ranchers in Pima County were under pressure to sell their land for urban development. Without a conservation effort, ranching would disappear from the landscape altogether.

Riparian habitats are among the most important natural resources in any given area. As cities expand, pressure is brought to control and channelize major streams and rivers to protect residents from flooding. This often resulted in the destruction of habitat. The *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* seeks to restore riparian habitat in concert with non-structural methods of flood protection.

Tucson Mountain Park was established by the County in 1929. The popularity of the park is established through its scenic views. New mountain parks are created through the *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* to preserve the vistas and inspiration that the mountain experience provides to the citizens and visitors of Pima County.

The early efforts of the *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* involved mapping critical habitat and wildlife corridors. Prior to the Plan, there were no standards or vegetation/wildlife maps available. The Plan recognized the inter-connectivity of vegetation and wildlife and wove the science into the planning process for maximum protection of the fragile desert environment. In the process, not only were natural processes protected, but also historic and cultural goals were met.

The *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* effectively combines short term action with long range planning to enable development and the natural environment to co-exist. The Plan seeks to determine where growth should occur – generally in areas with the fewest critical natural, historic and cultural resource values. The Plan creates a regional conservation reserve, and in the process, by defining the areas of greatest significance creates a regional development reserve where development can comfortably occur.

Key to this process is a Science Technical Advisory Team (STAT) comprised of experts in a variety of technical natural resources fields. The STAT conducted habitat surveys and made recommendations to the County Supervisors on how best to protect the pygmy owl and other critical species. First step in the process was a foundational study *the Multi-Species Conservation Plan* which became the basis for the *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan*. Over the course of four years of study, the Habitat Conservation Plan for the Pygmy Owl, the STAT identified 54 additional vulnerable species that needed similar protections.

Because the STAT was focused on the science of habitat protection, hot-button issues and local politics were kept at bay and out of the decision making process. Former *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* Director Maveen Behan likened this relationship to a “firewall” between the science and the politics of the process, which as a result gave greater credibility to the scientific work.

A volunteer citizens steering committee made certain that various interests were represented at the decision making table. Both the County and the citizen-based Coalition for Sonoran Desert Protection have won many awards for the concept and innovation of the *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan*.

Through the *Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan* process, a new National Reserve was created – the Ironwood Forest National Monument, managed by the Bureau of Land Management. This not only protects the native species within its borders, but is a tourist and local recreation draw as well.

Pima County used GIS to map the land categories in concert with the US Fish and Wildlife Service and Arizona Game and Fish. This process produced guidelines for development. For example, one guideline states that 80% of a parcel with a biological core area must be preserved in its natural state. A ten acre parcel thus would yield 2 acres available for development. Guideline restrictions are applied on a parcel by parcel basis rather than region-wide.

The Department of the Interior earmarked nearly \$3 million over a three year period to support the development of the science for the Plan. These funds were available through Section 6 of the Environmental Species Act for planning efforts. In 2004, voters passed a 10-year bond dedicated in part to open space. The County is following a map produced by the Nature Conservancy for priority land purchases. Of the \$175 million in bonds, \$112 million will go to habitat protection. Full implementation is estimated to cost between \$40 million to \$2 billion depending on the lands ultimately protected.

An economic analysis of the Plan made some additional recommendations: (1) build an endowment to stabilize the Plan, (2) set up a mitigation land bank, (3) build in periodic revenue adjustments to account for inflation and land value increases, (4) be flexible with developer’s funding options, and (5) develop a balance between fees and taxes.

Source: The Sonoran Desert Conservation Plan, Chuck Huckleberry, 2002 the Endangered Species Bulletin and 2005 the Conservation Fund case Study Series

THE SALT LAKE COUNTY (UTAH) OPEN SPACE ACQUISITION PLAN.

Salt Lake County developed a goal to create a diverse portfolio of conserved lands for the express purpose of improving quality of life and protection of the natural ecology of the region. In 2004, the County established the *Open Space Trust Fund* to protect lands throughout the County for the benefit of all residents. Salt Lake County has 105,885 acres, of which 105,885 acres (22%) are federal lands. County residents passed a \$24 million bond measure for open space acquisition. A full time bond manager was hired in 2007 to administer the funds and work with a citizen's committee.

The plan established a selection process and developed policies for implementation. It was understood that no single property would meet all values, but that through a broad data gathering process and the use of GIS, decision making could be facilitated.

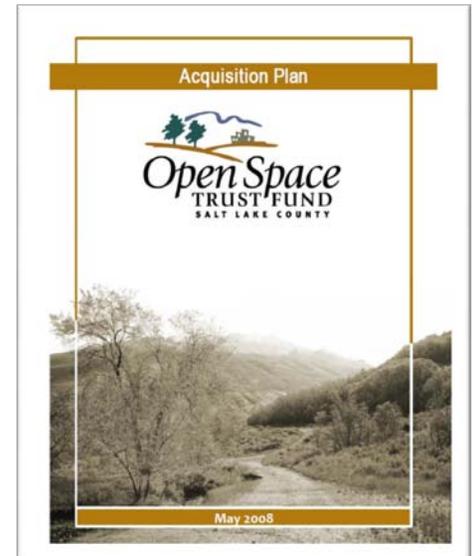
Primary objectives of the plan were to: (1) preserve natural areas with high conservation and ecological values – particularly along streams and rivers; (2) provide land for walking, hiking, biking and other outdoor activities; (3) leverage the Trust Fund and Open Space Bond through easements, donations, and funding partnerships. The process was directed to be consistent, quantitative, and science-based. Lands already protected by development constraints such as slope, floodplain, or geologic hazards were not acquired unless some additional consideration made purchase desirable.

Open Space was defined as follows: natural areas, wildlife and plant habitat, wetlands or watershed lands, passive low-impact activities, little or no land disturbance, and trails for non-motorized activities. The objectives of the Plan are protection of natural aesthetics, visual relief, natural buffers between communities, conservation, stewardship of the environment, quality of life, passive recreational opportunities, and protection of archaeological and historical sites.

In terms of making public funds available for open space acquisition, the Plan calls for all expenditures to be transparent to the public, accountable to the citizens of the County, the selections be based on objective data as possible, evaluations are to reflect the public's interest, and the process is to avoid even the appearance of any conflict of interest. County staff administer the Plan, and a twelve member advisory committee evaluates staff recommendations for acquisitions.

Salt Lake County used GIS modeling to develop growth scenarios and assumptions to determine which parcels should be acquired under a variety of funding options. A conservation importance index (CII) and a development pressure index (DPI) were developed and combined to create a composite Open Space Index (OSI). Both indices were based on existing data collected over a two-month period in late 2007. The model captures a snapshot of conditions based on current information and site investigations. The CII is divided into four major components: hydrology, flora/fauna, proximity to open space, and agricultural lands. The DPI considers existing development, location of parcels being converted to residential use, planned road and infrastructure expansions, real estate values, projected population, and projected employment growth. Conservation is weighted at 80% of the total score and development pressure is weighted at 20%.

Generally excluded from acquisition are lands restricted by ordinance, land preserved through development exactions, and land that is inaccessible. Conservation easements, whereby a land trust or other qualifying agency may enforce the protection of the conservation value of a parcel, was another of the County's acquisition strategies. The value of easement is generally the difference between the value of the land if developed and the value of the land if set aside for



preservation. Landowners who donate conservation easements may realize a significant tax break. Many times, the purchase of an easement is an attractive alternative to a full price fee simple sale.

The mining heritage of Salt Lake County creates a situation where it is difficult to acquire full fee title to property because the mineral rights have been segregated from the property and are held by third parties. This shouldn't exclude consideration of the property for acquisition, but may require some risk assessment of the possibility of mineral exploitation and disturbance for mining operations in the future.

Source: 2008 Acquisition Plan for the Open Space Trust Fund of Salt Lake County. www.openspace.SLCO.org

THE CITY OF SCOTTSDALE MCDOWELL MOUNTAIN PRESERVE PLAN.

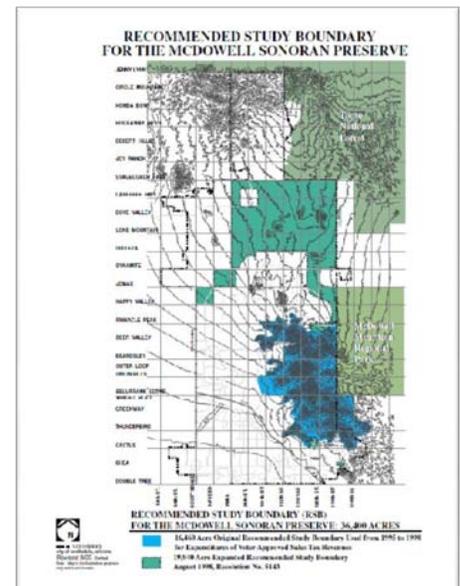
In 1990, Scottsdale citizens through the non-profit McDowell Sonoran Land Trust (now called the McDowell Sonoran Conservancy) initiated the preservation of Scottsdale's McDowell Mountains and Sonoran Desert. The initial vision was to preserve approximately 36,400 acres, equivalent to 1/3 of Scottsdale's total land area.

The Preserve consists of mountains, Sonoran Desert, and natural corridors linking to natural open space in adjacent communities and to the Tonto National Forest and the Maricopa County Regional Park. The intent was to create a large sustainable natural desert habitat for wildlife and desert flora, available for appropriate passive recreation public use.

In 1995, Scottsdale voters approved a .2% sales tax increase to purchase land in the original 16,460 acre planned preserve. In 1998, voters approved using the sales tax to purchase land in the 19,940 acre expanded preserve. 19,643 acres of the preserve are State Trust Lands. In 1998 State Trust Lands within the original boundary plus 317 acres adjacent to the McDowell County Regional Park was reclassified as suitable for conservation under the Arizona Preserve Initiative (API). In 2001, an additional 13,021 acres of State Trust Land in the expanded boundary were reclassified as suitable for conservation under the API. In 2004, Scottsdale voters approved an additional .15% increase in the sales tax for land acquisition and for access area amenities. When completed, Scottsdale's McDowell Sonoran Preserve will be one of the largest urban preserves.

Land for acquisition into the Preserve is identified based upon: (1) access potential, (2) unique geological, historical and archaeological features, (3) ecosystem & wildlife habitat, (4) scenic quality, (5) the potential for appropriate passive public use (i.e. hiking, biking, rock climbing, equestrian), and (6) corridors connecting natural open space areas .A primary objective is that land within the McDowell Sonoran Preserve be preserved in as pristine of a state as possible as a legacy to future generations while providing appropriate passive recreational use opportunities. The importance of saving these lands is underscored by Arizona Game and Fish, which considers the McDowell Mountains the most significant wildlife habitat in the valley outside the Tonto National Forest.

Sources: <http://www.scottsdaleaz.gov/preserve/history.asp>



THE TOWN OF CAVE CREEK OPEN SPACE INITIATIVE.

More than five years in the making, the Town of Cave Creek is close to preserving over 4,000 acres of prime Sonoran Desert habitat. Much of the land is adjacent to two County Parks - Cave Creek Regional Park and the Spur Cross Ranch Conservation Area. Thanks to a groundbreaking agreement with the State Land Department and the Governor's Selection Committee, nearly 6000 acres of State Trust Land will be annexed by the Town and made available for purchase.



A 2,000 acre portion of the land will be zoned for higher density or commercial development in exchange for establishing the land the Town of Cave Creek wants to preserve as open space. The Town will hold public hearings and obtain final approval of the Town Council for the annexation.

Once the process is completed, the State Land Department will auction the annexed land. Since the proposed 4,000 acres of conservation lands will be zoned for conservation purposes and cannot be developed, it is expected that developers will have no interest in acquiring these parcels and the Town will be the successful bidder.

The Town will have a maximum of 20 years to purchase the 4,000 acres from the State Land Department. After a thorough real estate appraisal, it was determined that the value of the conservation lands was an astoundingly low price - \$400 to \$500 per acre.

This low figure was due primarily to the fact that the land can only be used for conservation or low-impact recreational purposes. Although the total acquisition costs are estimated to be between \$1.55 to \$2 million, the Town qualifies for funding assistance from the Growing Smarter Initiative passed by voters in 1998. This initiative provides matching funds for public or non-profit agencies to acquire State Trust Land for open space.

An Open Space Citizens Advisory Group was assembled by the Town of Cave Creek's Mayor and Town Council to develop a plan for the acquisition and use of the new open space. The Citizen's Advisory Group is a combination of town residents, Parks and Recreation representatives and area conservationists. The vision of the Citizens Advisory Group is to protect our unique Sonoran Desert through conservation and preservation, for the enjoyment of current and future generations. In the months ahead, the Citizen's Advisory Group will celebrate this once-in-a-lifetime opportunity to preserve over six-square miles of living desert with various outings and fundraising activities.

Source: <http://www.cavecreek.org/index.aspx?NID=273>

APPENDIX G – PEORIA’S HERITAGE AND PRE-HISTORY

HISTORIC AND CULTURAL RESOURCES

METHODOLOGY

Cultural resources listed in the AZSITE site records were collated for the Open Space Preservation Program Plan and are summarized in Table G-1. Six levels (Sensitivity Value) were created to divide the cultural resources into classes that reflect the site’s potential for public interpretation (i.e. surface remains that are visible), archaeological research (potential for buried resources), and representativeness of resources in the area.

TABLE G-1. EXPLANATION OF SENSITIVITY VALUES USED TO CLASS.

SENSITIVITY VALUE	SITE CLASS	NUMBER OF SITES IN CLASS
0	Submerged or Destroyed	29
0	Unknown (not enough information to assess)	6
Subtotal		35
Prehistoric		
1	Large Prehistoric Habitation Sites (villages, pueblos)	15
2	Medium Prehistoric Habitation Sites (room blocks)	30
2	Prehistoric Rock Art Sites (all site types with petroglyphs or pictographs)	35
3	Caves and Rock Shelters (artifact scatters and habitation sites in caves and rock shelters)	5
3	Small Prehistoric Habitation Sites (isolated field houses, pithouses, stone structures, and mounds)	86
3	Prehistoric Agricultural Features with Habitation (fields, canals, check dams, terracing, and the like with evidence for habitation)	15
4	Lithic Quarry or Production Sites (lithic quarries, groundstone manufacture sites, bedrock mortar sites without occupation evidence)	19
4	Lithic Scatters with Features (scatters exclusively of flaked stone with associated features)	6
4	Prehistoric Agricultural Features (fields, canals, check dams, terracing, and the like without evidence for habitation)	47

4	Prehistoric Artifact Scatters with Features (scatters of ceramics, flaked stone, groundstone, and other material types with associated features)	61
4	Prehistoric Thermal and Rock Features (various thermal and rock features including hearths, earth ovens, rock piles, cairns, and alignments)	29
5	Prehistoric Artifact Scatters (scatters of ceramics, flaked stone, groundstone, and other material types without associated features)	154
5	Prehistoric Trails (likely Native American trails without evidence of habitation)	11
6	Ceramic Scatters (scatters exclusively of ceramics without associated features)	9
6	Lithic Scatters (scatters exclusively of flaked stone without associated features)	42
Subtotal		564
<i>Historic</i>		
2	Historical Inns/Ranches/Stage Stops (well documented inns, ranches, stage stops)	4
3	Historical Habitation Sites (habitation sites with remains of standing architecture including adobes, masonry foundations, and the like)	8
3	Historical Masonry Structures (other masonry structures such as dams, kilns, and masonry structures of indeterminate function)	11
3	Historical Mines (mine shafts, adits, and prospects)	12
3	Historical Rock Art (historical graffiti)	1
4	Historical Camps (historical habitation sites without standing architecture)	8
5	Historical Roads (formal and informal wheeled-vehicle roads)	15
5	Other Historical Features (various constructed historical features such as utility lines, culverts, dumps, canal segments, windmills)	22
5	Prehistoric and Historical Scatters (scatters of prehistoric and historical artifacts)	6
6	Historical Scatters (scatters exclusively of historical trash and debris –modern materials may also be present)	23

Subtotal

110

TOTAL

709

CULTURAL HISTORY OF PEORIA

The culture history of northern Peoria is summarized in Table G-2. The age of periods and phases in the table are approximates and overlap is not unexpected.

Humans have lived in the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area for millennium, and evidence for occupation extends from the earliest Paleoindian, to Hohokam villages, and relatively recent Historic era homesteads. An approximate 11,500-year history is contained within the archaeological record of the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area. There are five basic time periods that describe the history of human occupation of the area: the Paleoindian period, Archaic period, the Formative period, the Protohistoric Period, and the Historic period.

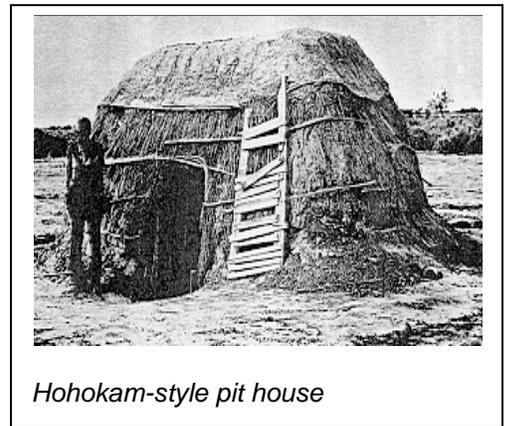
TABLE G-2. CHRONOLOGY OF THE OPEN SPACE PRESERVATION PROGRAM PLAN AREA .

		PHASE/CERAMIC REFINED TIME SEGMENT	
	PERIOD		APPROXIMATE DATE RANGE
A.D. 1800— A.D. 1700— A.D. 1450—	HISTORIC		A.D. 1800+
	PROTOHISTORIC		A.D. 1450-1800
A.D. 1150— A.D. 1020—	CLASSIC	Polvorón	A.D. 1300-1350/1450
		Soho	A.D. 1125/1150-1300
A.D. 800—	SEDENTARY	Late Sacaton	A.D. 1100-1125/1150
		Middle Sacaton 2	A.D. 1070/1080-1100
		Middle Sacaton 1	A.D. 1020-1070/1080
		Early Sacaton	A.D. 950-1020
A.D. 500—	COLONIAL	Santa Cruz	A.D. 850/900-950
		Late Gila Butte	A.D. 800-850/900
		Early Gila Butte	A.D. 750-800
A.D. 1— 800 B.C.— 1300 B.C.—	PIONEER	Late Snaketown	A.D. 730-750
		Early Snaketown	A.D. 700-730
		Sweetwater	A.D. 675-700
		Estrella	A.D. 650-675
		Vahki	A.D. 480-700

5000 B.C.— 8500 B.C.— 10,000 B.C.—	EARLY FORMATIVE		Red Mountain	A.D. 450/500
	EARLY AGRICULTURAL		Cienega?	A .D. 1
			San Pedro?	800 B.C.
	ARCHAIC	Late		1300 B.C.
		Middle	Unnamed Chiricahua	5000 B.C.
		Early	Sulphur Springs	8500 B.C.
	PALEOINDIAN			10,000 B.C.

The Paleoindian period is documented by isolated spear points that have been found on ancient land forms in northern Peoria. People living at this time were hunters of now-extinct large mammals and spent only brief periods of time in the region.

The Archaic Period involves adaptation to the desert environment. Archaic lifestyles focused on the seasonal exploitation of resources in different environmental zones (ecozones). Sites used for temporary habitation were moved with the seasons to take advantage of hunting opportunities and plants that ripened at different times of the year. All Early Archaic and most Middle Archaic sites in Arizona lack ceramics and consist mostly of stone tools and debitage (tool manufacture debris). Through time, the number and variety of ground stone implements, tools used to process plants increased, suggesting an increased reliance on plant food resources. Between 1500 BC and AD 300 people began settling in villages or circular pit houses and focused on cultivating corn and foraging for wild plants. Many sites dating to this period appear to be of a semi permanent nature.



Permanent settlements were established by the Hohokam, who occupied the area from AD 700 to AD 1450 during the Formative Period. The term Hohokam comes from the Pima language, and is usually translated as “those who have gone,” referring to their ancestors. The transition between the Archaic and the Formative cultures is defined by the introduction of a complex agricultural lifestyle, habitation villages typically located near large permanent streams, and farm fields supported by an intricate network of irrigation canals.



Ball court near New River

The origins of the Hohokam have been the subject of much debate since they were first described. Evidence of a strong Mesoamerican (Mexico and Central America) influence is clear in some Hohokam material culture such as schist palettes and distinctive effigy styles on pyrite mirrors and a language that is similar to ones spoken as far south as Jalisco, Mexico. However, evidence from habitation sites indicate the Hohokam were agriculturalists that descended from local Archaic populations, the first irrigation farmers in southern Arizona.

Several of the largest Classic period Hohokam sites are located along the Agua Fria River, or grouped around springs and canyon mouths in the foothills and mountains. Other small sites often are near ephemeral drainages. Sites ranged from relatively small activity areas (consisting of roasting pits or cobble features, with or without artifacts) to larger areas containing evidence of



Hohokam compound near the Agua Fria River

repeated short-term use or single episodes of camping while collecting natural resources and processing plants or animals for food. Any sizeable drainage in the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area is likely to be associated with prehistoric archaeological sites. Hilly and mountainous areas can also contain small springs and natural water tanks where native communities might have camped while gathering fruit, hunting small or big game, or gathering upland resources.

Towards the end of the Hohokam Period, there were changes in settlement patterns that included population migration from outlying settlements into larger, central villages. Classic period sites include surface rooms of adobe and stone structures, but some dwellings at large villages include shallow, rectangular (jacal) pit houses built below ground. These jacal pit house may represent migrants entering communities around AD 1350 to AD 1450. Other changes include alterations to pottery decoration and artistic styles. For reasons largely not understood, the Hohokam culture unraveled at the end of the Classic period. This is seen in the archaeological record by the collapse of the complex social system and the abandonment of the extensive settlement systems.



Outer compound wall overlooking the Agua Fria River

The Protohistoric Period is a poorly known episode assumed to be transitional from the Hohokam to the Pima (*Akimel O’odham*) and Papago (*Tohono O’odham*) culture - people who were met the Spanish in southern Arizona during the 17th century. Northern Peoria during the Protohistoric period may have been abandoned or used for infrequent habitation by

recent arrivals in the area. The Apache, an Athabaskan-speaking people, are known to have arrived in eastern Arizona around this time. Their confederates, the Yavapai, occupied central Arizona and moved during seasonal rounds between upland mountains and lower deserts. Both the Yavapai and Apache were in conflict with the *Akimel O’odham* and *Tohono O’odham* during the 18th and 19th centuries. Northern Peoria was situated between the homelands of these four groups and may have been a contested no-man’s land.



Hotevilla Village (NE of Flagstaff) 1921 (Arizona Historical Society)

Akimel O’odham (Pima) agricultural technology included dams, dikes, ditches, and irrigation canals, none of which has been found dating to the Protohistoric period in Peoria. The Pima raised corn, beans, squash, and cotton, but also depended on the collection of wild plants such as mesquite beans, cactus fruits, and other native products. The Pima traditionally farmed along the banks of the Gila River and were allied with the Maricopa, who had migrated from their homes on the Colorado River in the mid-1800s and near Gila Bend on the Gila River.

The *Kewevkapaya* (Southeastern Yavapai) were nomadic hunter-gatherers who spoke a Yuman language and ranged between the Bradshaw Mountains and the Tonto Basin. They practiced some agriculture, but largely were hunters and

collected plant resources from a variety of environmental settings. The Southeastern Yavapai exploited the middle and upper reaches of the Agua Fria resource area and used a variety of site types including rockshelters and open-air camps. The Yavapai and Pima-Maricopa may not have lived permanently in the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area but probably utilized the biotic resources found there, including saguaro fruit, mesquite beans, and various tubers, as well as deer, small birds and rabbits.

The Historic Period begins with written records when the Spanish entered the United States Southwest. This period begins in 1542 with the Conquistadors’ search for the fabled Seven Cities of Cibola in northeastern Arizona. They did not find the fabled cities, but they did encounter a variety of Native American communities.

Spain lost its colony of Mexico in 1821 during the first Mexican revolution. Thereafter, the vicinity of Peoria was ostensibly under control of the Mexican Republic until 1848 with the end of the Mexican-American War. The Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo ceded most of Arizona to the United States in time for the wave of migrants in 1849 passing through Arizona on their way to the gold fields of California. Migrants to California were often guided by mountain men that had explored the Southwest during their search for beaver pelts. One group that likely explored and trapped along the Agua Fria River was organized by Sylvester and James Ohio Patty. These individuals were followed by early mineral prospectors that found gold near Wickenburg and Prescott.

At least 60,000 American emigrants passed through the traditional Pima-Maricopa homelands along the Gila River between 1849 and 1851 on their way to California. The Pima traded with the ‘49-ers for food, forage, animals, and other supplies. By the late 1860s the Pima were wealthy participants in a cash market economy that supplied beef, corn, and wheat to non-native groups passing through the area. The first Congressional Act setting aside lands occupied by the Pima as a Reservation was passed in 1859. During these early years, there was extensive cooperation between the settlers and the Pima-Maricopa. Trade prospered and mutual defense was accomplished in response to raiding attacks by the Apache, which tended to pull the two cultures together. The American Civil War (1861-65) caused most Anglo and Hispanic settlers to abandon their lands; those that remained relied upon the protection offered by the Pima-Maricopa.



Panorama of Beardsley Arizona (Library of Congress)

Thousands of non-Indians settled in southern Arizona after the American Civil War. The Homestead Act of 1862 set the stage for homesteading as the United States Military returned to the southwest to protect miners that discovered gold in 1863 in the Bradshaw Mountains. Miners, ranchers, and settlers rapidly selected the best lands and locations with water, which brought established Native Americans groups and new arrivals into conflict and culminated in the Apache War (1871–1886). Following suppression of the Apache and Yavapai, Anglo and Hispanic settlement expanded and towns began to spring up where farming was possible.

Within the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area, the earliest Anglo and Hispanic settlements along the Agua Fria River took the form of stage coach and wagon stops. These stops were typically a small house surrounded by small fields. In 1880, William “Billy” Moore built a cabin and general store to the south of the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area. This store had a saloon and served as a stage stop, and was called Coldwater for the clear, cold water that came from his well. Additional stations were established farther north along the river, with Captain Martin Heald Calderwood setting up the Agua Fria Station on the Black Canyon stage road. This station stood on the east side of the river near what is now called Calderwood Butte. Calderwood and his family were known for their hospitality to travelers and lived near the butte over 25 years. By 1892, the station was granted a post office with Amer D. McGinnis serving as postmaster; Calderwood and Darrel Duppa operated the stage station and ranch for some years.



Sunrise Relief Mine at 91st and Happy Valley Road

During the latter part of the 19th century, the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area saw little settlement, but did serve as an area people passed through on their way to somewhere else. Gold was discovered near Wickenburg in 1863, and a wagon road branching from the southern overland route led north from the Salt-Gila River confluence, across the Agua Fria River to the Hassayampa River, then north to Wickenburg. Additional wagon roads crossed the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area, going to other mining locales like Prescott and the mines in the Bradshaw Mountains

The stage coach and wagon roads were abandoned with the coming of the railroad, and by the late 1880s, improved transportation and the development of irrigation agriculture stimulated settlement within the Agua Fria River Valley.

Canals and reservoirs such as the Beardsley, Buckeye, and Marinette Canals, as well as Lake Pleasant Dam, led to the growth of agriculture as an economic base for all the communities along the Agua Fria River.

The earliest Anglo and Hispanic farmers sold most of their food and forage crops to miners and the military. Mining activity across the entire central Arizona uplands and north of the Gila River dates as early as the 1850s–1860s. Exploration trips into the region were of short duration, since prolonged prospecting could mean detection by roving bands of hostile Yavapai or Apache. Placer mining and hard rock mining within the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area was conducted after the 1880s, but restricted to the few locations with mineral-bearing strata. One location near Happy Valley Road had an economically-viable gold mine in the 1890s. The Sunrise Relief mine was a small exploration mine operated over the course of three decades. Plans to construct a railroad link to the mine failed to save the mine and it was closed in the before 1920 with only sporadic plans to reopen the mine in the 1930s.

In 1895, the Santa Fe, Prescott and Phoenix Railway was built along Grand Avenue, linking Prescott and Phoenix. This railway replaced the wagon roads as the main form of transportation through the Agua Fria River Valley, and many of the stage and wagon stations were abandoned. Prior to 1900, the only other Euro-American occupation of the region included a few scattered adobe homes associated with small agricultural fields.

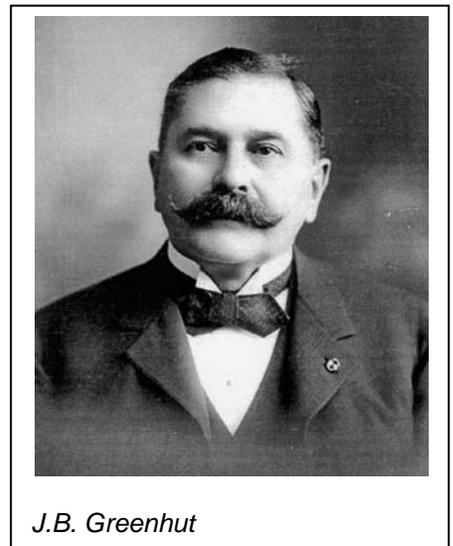
Historic development near the Agua Fria River Valley was dependent upon the availability of irrigation water. Irrigation water brought from the Salt River through the Arizona Canal was the major stimulus to farming in Peoria during the late 1880s. Efforts to supply water from Lake Pleasant to Peoria-area farms were stymied by legal, financial, and safety issues. It was not until 1935 that water first flowed through Beardsley Canal to farms on the west side of the valley.

The following sections provide vignettes about specific historical properties within the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area that are the “Crown Jewels” of Peoria.

PEORIA TOWN SITE

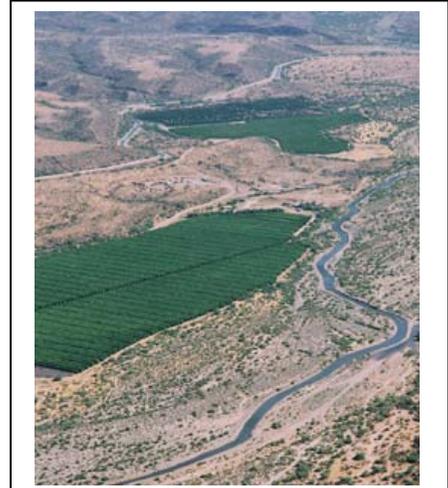
In 1885, construction of the Arizona Canal by William J. Murphy made it possible to irrigate land in the vicinity of Peoria. Mr. Murphy arranged for several families to take up land claims on over 5,000 acres under the new canal. In 1887, Delos Brown and J. B. Greenhut, formerly residents from Peoria, Illinois, purchased four sections of land (2,560 acres) along the old Vulture Road, which is now approximately the alignment of Grand Avenue. Greenhut platted eight acres of his land for business and residential lots within the planned town site of Peoria, named for his Illinois home. Grand Avenue was laid out, linking Phoenix and Wickenburg, via the town site of Peoria, which soon became the preferred route of travel for wagons.

The first post office in Peoria opened in August 1888 with James McMillan serving as postmaster. In 1889, a grocery store was built on West Washington Street, but lasted only one month before the building was reused for other purposes and subsequently abandoned. The Peoria School District established the first elementary school in the abandoned store. A railway of the Santa Fe, Prescott and Phoenix Line was constructed between Phoenix and Prescott, with a depot constructed in Peoria in 1895, and by 1896, the line was shipping cattle, citrus, cotton, and a variety of produce from the Peoria depot.



J.B. Greenhut

Access to water was the limiting factor in the development of Peoria. Water delivered through the Arizona Canal was unreliable and Greenhut sought to obtain a second source of water. The second source of water for Peoria was to be from the Agua Fria River. A storage dam on the river was started as early as 1890, but was not completed until 1935. The Waddell Dam, Beardsley Canal, and Lake Pleasant went through a number of owners with private financing plans that were unsuccessful. It was not until 1935 that water was finally delivered to the western portion of the land that was originally planned to have service. Approximately 40,000 acres of agricultural land was irrigated by Lake Pleasant water. Additional water was obtained from the Arizona Canal and a series of wells drilled on the banks of the Agua Fria River. Life in Peoria continued to be based on an agricultural economy, and only recently has the city’s proximity to Phoenix facilitated its transformation into a population center. Within the past twenty years the agricultural-based economy has largely been replaced with housing developments and shopping centers.



By-gone orchards at Bard Ranch on the Agua Fria



Historic Castle Hot Springs Resort

CASTLE HOT SPRINGS

A gold strike on the Colorado River near Yuma in 1862 created interest in prospecting areas upstream and to the east. The Hieroglyphics Mountains were among many of the low mountain ranges visited by prospectors during this time period, but the lack of mineralization, rugged terrain, and the scarcity of water largely discouraged permanent settlement. Natural hot springs at the site of Castle Hot Springs are fed by a cistern formed out of volcanic rock. Native Americans had used the natural hot spring for untold centuries and treated the springs as a sort of "demilitarized zone" where all were welcome to come and treat their wounds. The springs were reported in 1867 by US Army Colonel Charles Craig while pursuing a hostile group of Indians through the mountains. The area became known as Castle Hot

Springs for the castellated appearance of the surrounding mountains and the naturally occurring hot springs. Ongoing fighting between the US Army and the Apache tribes prevented any further development of the area until the 1880s when the springs and the adjacent land were purchased by Frank Murphy for the construction of a health resort.

Castle Hot Springs served as the territorial winter capital of Arizona and was both the residence of the Territorial Governor and a local jail. When the resort opened in 1896, it served 30 guests that arrived after an arduous, five-hour stagecoach ride from Morristown. The first telephone in Arizona was installed at the resort with its telephone number being "1".

During its heyday, Castle Hot Springs was considered one of the premier resorts in the United States. It was visited by celebrities such as Zane Grey and Clark Gable and also was popular among wealthy families such as the Wrigleys, Astors, Vanderbilts, Carnegies, Cabots, and the Rockefellers. Several US Presidents stayed at the resort including Theodore Roosevelt, Warren Harding, Woodrow Wilson, and Herbert Hoover. Between 1943 and 1944 the resort was used by the United States military as a rehabilitation center to treat injured veterans of the war. Future president John F. Kennedy spent 3 months at the resort to recover from his wounds. The resort remained popular until heavily damaged by fire in 1976.

LAKE PLEASANT

In 1928, construction of the Waddell Dam on the Agua Fria River was completed, resulting in water impoundment in Lake Pleasant. It was another 7 years before safety issues and lawsuits over water rights were resolved. Originally the lake was used to store water for agricultural uses, but it became a permanent water storage facility and an important recreational center with the creation of the Central Arizona Project in 1973. The original dam was replaced in 1993, increasing the size of the lake.



Agriculture, the old railroad depot and water tower, and early commercial activity in Peoria, Arizona



Trainers from Luke Field

Cotton growing communities began to emerge and took on special significance during World War I. Cotton was an important war material used in uniforms, blankets, automobile tires, and explosives (gun cotton employed for cordite). After World War I, a number of settlements in the West Valley began to develop separate identities as large tracts of land were cleared for agriculture. Expansion of the settlements was spurred by the construction of the railroad line adjacent to Grand Avenue, linking Phoenix to the West Coast.

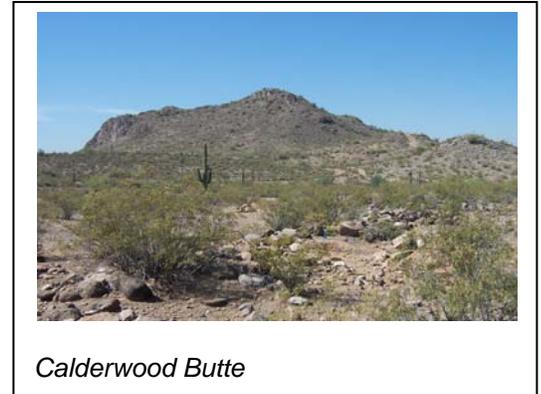
World War II gave another economic boost to the West Valley. Luke Air Force Base was opened in 1941 to train fighter pilots, and was reactivated for pilot training in 1951 after a brief decommissioning period. The post World War II period brought many changes in the land use patterns throughout the West Valley. Following the industrial decentralization and population growth, retail and service related businesses encouraged people to move west from Central Phoenix.



Peoria Sports Complex –Spring training home to the San Diego Padres and the Seattle Mariners.

REGIONAL CULTURAL RESOURCES SURVEYS

Throughout the mid 1960s, Arizona State University (ASU) conducted resurvey of the Agua Fria and New River valleys for the Salt River Valley Hohokam Survey, a survey supported by the National Science Foundation that largely rerecorded sites mapped by Frank Midvale. The goal of the project was to locate decorated ceramics from which sites could be cross dated and compared to Emil Haury’s Hohokam chronology established from red-on-buff sherds from Snaketown, a large Hohokam village on the Gila River. Large masonry pueblos, such as Casa de Piedras and three prehistoric compounds north of Calderwood Butte, were excluded from the survey because they lacked red-on-buff ceramics.



Calderwood Butte

In 1963, the Arizona State Museum (ASM) conducted limited surveys of five regional parks in Maricopa County, including White Tanks Mountain and Lake Pleasant regional parks along the Agua Fria River. The purpose of the surveys was to establish a baseline of data about the parks and to aid in planning of the parks.

During the late 1960s and early 1970s, remote-sensing aerial surveys and ground-inspection pedestrian surveys were conducted for the Granite Reef Aqueduct Corridor, which passed through the New River and Agua Fria River valleys. The goal of the surveys was to aid in planning of the aqueduct’s construction.

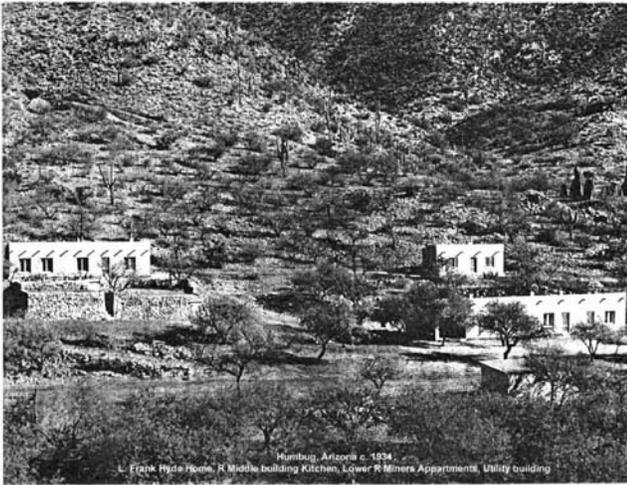
In the late 1960s and early 1970s, a group of volunteer amateur archaeologists initiated extensive survey and excavations in the vicinity of Calderwood Butte and along the lower Agua Fria River. The volunteers eventually organized themselves as the Arizona Archaeological Society (AAS), a non-profit society dedicated to education. Excavations were conducted by the AAS at several sites but no final reports were written to describe results of the work. Members of the AAS are currently analyzing the legacy data from these excavations.

The AAS excavations were followed by work at the Beardsley Canal Site in preparation of road construction just south of Lake Pleasant. The Arizona State Museum sponsored excavations and report preparation at the Beardsley Canal Site, one of the earliest Hohokam components on the Agua Fria River.

In the mid 1970s, ASU conducted excavations at the West Wing Site, as well as several sites in the Calderwood Butte and lower Cave Creek area. The excavations were completed in advance of construction of the Granite Reef Aqueduct and flood control features.

Approximately 60 percent of the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area have previously been surveyed. At least 709 archaeological sites have been identified through these studies (including 564 prehistoric, 110 historic, and 35 sites with indeterminate evidence).

The study for the *North Peoria Area Drainage Master Plan* also documented many unnamed houses and homesteads that have associated corrals, wells, springs, watering troughs, and windmills. Also common were rock fences, and a large number of goat sheds and rock cabins; instances of hot and alkali springs; and marked roads including the wagon road from Phoenix to Prescott, and the return wagon road from Prescott to Phoenix. Other resources were Frog Tanks Post Office and the Holland & Company Hotel and Bungalow.



Humbug, Yavapai County, Arizona circa 1934

Mining was an important economic activity in the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area and many mine adits and shafts exist. The Humbug Hydraulic Mining Works had a large presence in the area, including offices, dams, and many patented mining claims in the Humbug Mining District, which included the El Pero Bonito, Little Joseph, Texas Queen, Dave Crockett, Lizzie Lee, Tip Top, Joker, and Keystone Mine Claims. The Humbug Mining District consists of about 100 claims. Today, Humbug is an isolated example of an early Arizona mining camp. The property is privately held and closed to the public, although there have been plans to eventually refurbish parts of the historic area and open it to visitors. While the mines are presently non-operational, increases in the price of gold could spark renewed interest in extraction so the property remains fenced off to the public. For more information access

<http://n.j.dushane.home.comcast.net/~n.j.dushane/humbug2/humbugbk.htm>.

Other ore producers include Charles Champie, who began mining operations in 1882 and produced about 3000 ounces of gold on the Llano and Sidewinder Claims, and about 5000 ounces in the El Pero Bonito Claim. Champie started a ranch on French Creek, a tributary to Lake Pleasant.

EXAMPLES OF AREA CULTURAL SITES



Zoomorphic petroglyph (javalina)

Several archaeological sites have been selected to demonstrate the cultural richness of the Master Plan area including a historic era gold mine; a Hohokam pit house village; the historic era Beardsley Canal; a prehistoric petroglyph site; and a complex of sites that include a prehistoric fortified hill fort, and two large prehistoric Hohokam walled villages. These sites have been researched and discussed in the *North Peoria Area Drainage Master Plan*, and are restated here.

A Small Hohokam Pit House Village [Arizona State Museum Site #AZT:3:4(ASM)]. This site was originally located in 1970 during a survey by the Arizona State Museum. It is located south of the present location of Lake Pleasant, adjacent to the Agua Fria River. Archaeologists have interpreted this site as a Middle Pre-Classic Hohokam habitation, dating to about the year AD 750.

Houses were used for sleeping, storage, and protection during bad weather. The Hohokam spent most of their time out-of-doors, tending crops, collecting native plants, and hunting. They manufactured and repaired tools, and prepared and cooked food, in the shade provided by ramadas. Built of sturdy posts and covered with saguaro ribs and brush, the ramada was the center of a Hohokam family's living area.

This village was made up of three pit houses, three ramadas, and several hearths, roasting pits, and specialized work areas. About a quarter of the pottery was decorated or imported, suggesting both trade with other people and some access to luxury items. Farming tools such as stone mauls and adzes also were found, as well as an anvil, perhaps used to manufacture other stone tools. Arrow-heads and spear heads, knives, drills, and bone awls also were present, suggesting a variety of activities from hunting to weaving.

The Hohokam culture is best known for its desert farmers, who engineered a wide-ranging system of irrigation canals. Agricultural included cultivation of corn, squash, beans, tobacco, cotton, and amaranth. Perhaps two or three families lived together, or even several generations of the same family, and established their homes along the first terrace of the Agua Fria. The site location had access to water, good soil, and relatively plentiful game and wild plants that would have been found close to the river banks. Domestic artifacts are displayed through the items for preparing food, hunting, and gathering.

A Large Hohokam Village & Fortified Hill [AZ T:7:34(ASU), AZ T:7:2(ASU) & AZ T:7:4(ASM)]. This complex of sites includes two large walled Hohokam settlements and a trincheras site, all located along the upper terrace above the Agua Fria River. These sites were first noticed by archaeologists around the turn of the 19th to 20th centuries working for the Bureau of American Ethnology. These early archaeologists noted that the trincheras site included a central citadel or main room at the top of the hill, with other smaller rooms along the first ledge of the hill, all surrounded by a high rock wall ringing the hill about half-way down. Only a small number of artifacts have been found in and around this hill, suggesting that it was not a place of permanent occupation, but rather a special activity site. It is possible that this place served a religious purpose. Some have speculated that such sites may have been an effort to mimic the temple mounds found in Mesoamerica.



Trincheras site (terraced hillside)

The hill overlooks the two stone-walled villages to the west, a large milling stone and flaked stone quarry to the east in the East Wing Mountains, and the Agua Fria River to the west. From both a defensive and aesthetic perspective, this hill fort provides an excellent view of the surrounding territory. Archaeologists are unsure if conflict played in the demise of the Hohokam culture, but towards the end of their cultural tradition, the populace built walled villages and defensive structures, perhaps as defensive mechanisms. It is also possible that as the environment changed and competition for dwindling resources became more intense that intra community stresses caused people to be more protective of their resources and shield their activities from neighbors.

The two walled villages have 25-30 rooms each. Some of the rooms appear to be semisubterranean pit houses, while others were surface structures. All have east-facing doorways and a rectangular rock wall encloses the entire compound. The compound is adjacent to the edge of the Agua Fria terrace, which drops precipitously towards the river. Along the river side of both villages are small, round enclosures with indeterminate functions.

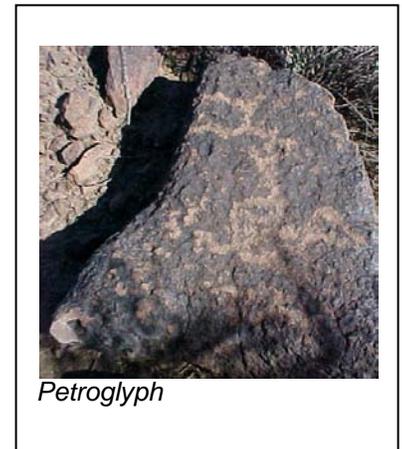
Both villages have several large trash mounds outside the compound walls. These trash mounds have been partially excavated and have yielded ceramics, milling stones, flaked stone tools, and various other debris that suggest a long and continuous occupation. It is likely that agricultural fields in the floodplain and dry-farming fields on the terrace provided food for the inhabitants of these villages. Evidence of check dams and water diversion devices are near these sites on the terrace, along with a scattering of milling stones and small field houses.

These three sites are prime example of Classic period Hohokam villages and special activity sites. The rooms inside the compounds probably were habitations for single or extended families, as well as storage of cultivated goods like corn, beans, squash, cotton, and amaranth, and gathered resources like cactus buds and fruits, tansy mustard seeds, screwbean pods, wild buckwheat, cattail, wild onion, sunflowers, agave, wild tobacco, and plantains. Hundreds of milling stones have been found throughout the site, both inside individual rooms, and in collected locations which may have served as communal work stations where residents gathered to grind corn and talk. Other work stations were characterized by flaked stone tool debris and it is likely that these places were locations for tool preparation.

A site complex like this would have required some level of communal organization greater than the family unit to gather a work force, to build the village itself, to tend the fields and collect the harvest, to forage for wild resources, and to enter into trade with their neighbors.

A Prehistoric Petroglyph Site [AZ T:7:37(ASM)]. This site is actually a multi-component site, which means that it was occupied at different times by different cultures. It is located on Calderwood Butte, and includes many panels of prehistoric petroglyphs, as well as a historic canal segment with several associated structures, and a historic roadway. The historic canal segment is a headwall dated to 1910, which was cut into bedrock forming the butte. This headwall is associated with the Marinette Heading Canal, which transported water to the community of Marinette, east of the Agua Fria.

The petroglyph component of the site consists of ten to fifteen petroglyph panels along the face of the butte. Many of these petroglyphs are virtually impossible to reach now without mountain climbing gear. It is thus interesting to imagine prehistoric people climbing the steep cliffs to inscribe these pictures and messages. No prehistoric sites have been documented close to the petroglyphs; however, many prehistoric sites are located nearby.



Petroglyph

The petroglyphs include human figures, swirls and concentric circles, various geometric shapes and designs, what appears to be fringe or tree forms, and what appear to be zoomorphs (animal forms) such as deer. While we do not know for sure what these petroglyphs meant to ancient people, modern Native American myths suggest that some of these shapes express water, sun, and hunting symbols. Whether they represent attempts to influence the spiritual world, or only to tell stories about it, we do not know. Several of the symbols appear to represent building plans or groups of room blocks, perhaps pointing out nearby villages, or perhaps meaning something else entirely. This site is an example of the rock art and ceremonial feature theme, and is another example of the common thread that binds us through time to ancient peoples.

A Historic Gold Mine Site [AZ T:3:45(ASM)]. This site, dating to before 1917, was first discovered by archaeologists in 1988. The site is located in the foothills of Saddleback Mountain in the northern part of the Master Plan area, and includes two mine shafts and one mine adit. The mine shafts and adit appear to have been excavated by hand, probably with a pick and some dynamite. Even so, the shafts go down over 120 feet, and the adit goes at least 100 feet into the side of a mountain. While it is known that several other large mining operations such as the Pig Iron, Iron Age, and Bessemer Mines were prospering to the north of this site, this one represents the small-scale efforts of a few individuals to test the quality of ores.

In association with the mines, archaeologists found a cleared platform area and a trash dump with cans, bottles, and mining debris, and a square alignment of stone which likely formed a tent outline for a tent. The mining features were located on federally-owned land, but no taxable proceeds were reported.

The Historic Beardsley Canal [AZ T:7:177(ASM)]. The canal runs through the Master Plan area, southwest to northeast. William H. Beardsley began the irrigation project which bears his name, in 1890. The canal runs approximately 28 miles from Lake Pleasant south to a levee adjacent to the White Tank Mountains. Construction of the canal began in 1890, and was eventually completed by the Maricopa Water District in 1928.

As early as 1888, Beardsley and other investors (including Chas. B. Ogelsby and W. A. Hancock), organized the Agua Fria Water and Land Company, whose first goal was to find possible dam sites and locations for canal alignments along the Agua Fria River. By the end of 1891, this

vision had grown to incorporate a 300-ft-high storage dam and two 150-ft-high dams upstream of the place called Frog Tanks. After William Beardsley invested heavily in the project and rounded up additional investors, they devised a more modest proposal that proposed two dams in the Frog Tanks vicinity, a diversion dam below, and some 250 miles of canals and laterals to irrigate approximately 160,000 acres on the west side of the Agua Fria River.

Work finally began on this project in 1892, but financial difficulties associated with financing a large project during a national economic depression combined with flood damage prevented its completion. Beardsley and his investors did not give up, and through a series of land exchanges, dedicated private investors, and the skilled engineering of Carl Pleasant, the project stayed afloat. Upon Beardsley's death, Carl Pleasant began to direct the project, which was finally completed in 1928. Lawsuits were filed over safety issues (cracks developed in the dam) and water rights; the Southwest Cotton Company filed a lawsuit to

stop construction of the dam and reservoir, claiming that it impounded the flow of the river water, irregular at best, and that it would leave their wells useless. Ultimately, the suit was settled in favor of the dam developers, and the reservoir was filled in 1941. It took over 40 years of "frustration, litigation, engineering controversy, and most significantly, financial difficulties", but the result was the largest water-storage dam in central Arizona that was both privately owned and operated.

This historic irrigation canal is currently in use, and while it has been upgraded and repaired since its original construction, it still maintains much of its historic character. Siphons (locations where the canal goes underground to permit roadway access to adjacent parcels) can be seen at varying intervals, and display historic-era construction techniques and materials, including cobblestone and mortar battlements and foundations, and unreinforced concrete.



Beardsley Canal Flume



The Marinette Canal headwall at Jomax and Tierra del Rio Blvd.

Palo Verde Ruin [AZ T:8:68(ASM)]. Acquired by the City in 2001, the 16-acre cultural preserve is at the center of a large Hohokam community located within the Terramar Housing subdivision, on the east bank of the New River. A large milling-stone and flaked-stone quarry is nearby in the East Wing Mountains (now a part of Rock Springs Subdivision).

The New River basin was occupied by the Hohokam from AD 700–1450. The Hohokam were renowned for their extensive irrigation canal systems, construction of ball courts, and platform mounds, and manufacturing skills with shell and stone. Artifacts recovered from Palo Verde Ruin suggest an occupation from AD 850 to AD 1100. Palo Verde

Ruin is the largest village among the nearly 30 sites that compose the prehistoric New River community and the location of a ball court. Palo Verde Ruin was both a major population center and apparently a locus of inter-regional trade.

Palo Verde Ruin was the largest village and has an organization similar to other Hohokam villages. Palo Verde Ruin occupied the most productive agricultural land along New River, and controlled the irrigation systems within the region. As a result, the community enjoyed access to exotic materials that were not widely available to other area communities.

Bisecting the City’s cultural preserve at Palo Verde Ruin is the historic Frog Tanks Road. This two-wheel rut trail was once a major route connecting Beardsley, Peoria, Glendale and Phoenix with the gold mines around Wickenburg and the Bradshaw Mountains. The nexus of the road system was a late 19th century dam site on the Agua Fria River where standing water in the bedrock supported a population of frogs. The town of Frog Tanks was also known as Pratt and had a post office from 1860 to 1896.

Palo Verde Ruin was first recorded in the 1930’s and subsequently revisited by ASU in 1963 and 1976. A major excavation and investigation of the surrounding area was completed in 1998 as part of the site investigations for the modern housing development of Terramar. The Terramar development encompassed 460-acres with archaeological excavations completed in 50 acres of the site. The archaeologists found nearly 115 pit houses organized in 14 distinct residential areas, plus a ball court at the center of the site. Nearly 135,000 artifacts were recovered. Twenty-two acres of the Terramar Development were donated to the City of Peoria for use as a park, of which 16 acres have cultural resources. The City of Peoria sponsored an archaeological excavation in approximately 2 acres of the site where a recreational park was constructed. The remaining 20 acres are preserved as open space and an archaeological preserve.

Casa de Piedras [AZ T:7:5(ASM)]. Translated as “House of Rocks” this archaeological site is a stone-walled compound village encompassing more than an acre. Recovered artifacts suggest an occupation period from AD 700 until late AD 1350, or later. The site location adjacent to the Agua Fria River was a key resource for the community. The river’s floodplain terraces were utilized for agriculture.

Casa de Piedras is deemed significant for multiple reasons, including the architectural use of stone, as opposed to adobe, as the primary building material. The site has at least two distinct architectural styles including house-



Palo Verde Ruin, Palo Verde Open Space



Casa de Piedras

in-pit form and cobble masonry.

The location of the site adjacent to the Agua Fria River and Calderwood Butte is highly valued, possibly because an underground bedrock reef extending northwest of Calderwood Butte may have kept the water table close to the ground surface and made irrigation canals on the flood plain erosion resistant, which contributed to their longevity. Clay deposits suitable for pottery are also noted in this location. The river terraces are ideal for dry-farming of agave and the site may have provided surplus food for other villages in the Salt River Valley. It is reasonable to assume the inhabitants cultivated crops such as maize, squash, and beans and collected seeds from native plants. Marine shell observed at Casa de Piedras suggest the residents of the compound either traveled as far as the Gulf of California or the Pacific Coast, or had trade arrangements with tribes that traveled to these areas.

SUMMARY

These examples of archaeological sites are included to give the reader an impression of the variety of historic and prehistoric sites existing in the Open Space Preservation Program Plan area . The 709 previously known sites are likely only a portion of the cultural resources in the study area. Others may be in private ownership, small in size, or represent less dramatic activities found in hard to access locations. Additional sites will most assuredly become known as development occurs.

APPENDIX F – PEORIA’S VEGETATION AND WILDLIFE

VEGETATION AND WILDLIFE

As discussed in the master plan, the planning area includes both developed and natural settings, the degree to which natural habitats are available for wildlife species varies as do common and special status species.

PLANTS

There are at least twelve plant associations within the master plan area, with their occurrence generally corresponding to topography, and one special status plant summarized below.

BRITTLEBUSH ASSOCIATION

The Brittlebush (*Encelia farinosa*) association occurs throughout the planning area but is largely restricted to exposed, rocky hills or slopes. This association is especially common on steep, west- to south-facing slopes of basalt rocks and boulders. The species composition of this association is similar to that of the Triangle-leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association. The most notable difference between these two associations is that Brittlebush replaces Triangle-leaf Bursage in the Brittlebush association. Other plant species that tend to grow in rocky sites are also more common in the Brittlebush association. These species include Parish Vigiera (*Viguiera parishii*), Ocotillo, Compass Barrel Cactus, Desert-Lavender (*Hyptis emoryi*), and California Trixis (*Trixis californica*).



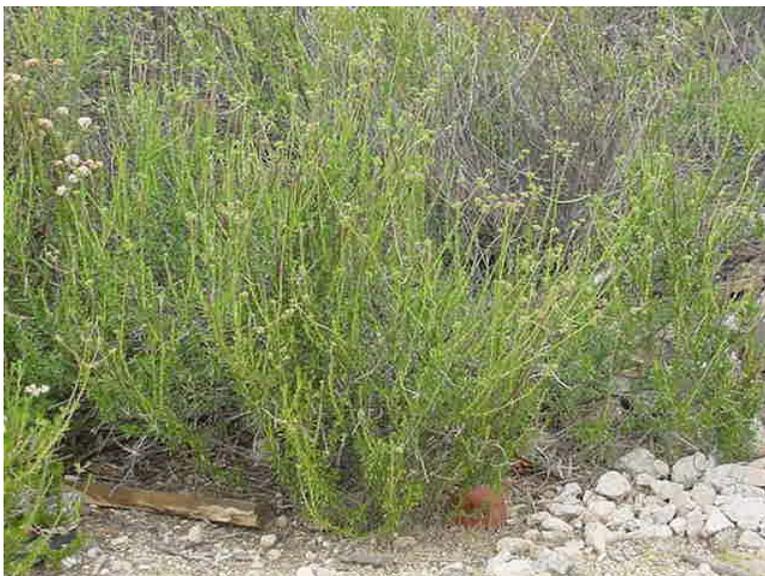
TRIANGLE-LEAF BURSAGE - FOOTHILLS PALO VERDE ASSOCIATION

This plant association is nearly ubiquitous within central portions of the project area, except in the larger washes, and encompasses nearly 70% of the planning area. It is characterized by moderately dense stands of: Triangle-leaf Bursage (*Ambrosia deltoidea*); Foothills Palo Verde (*Cercidium microphyllum*) occurs at a lower density as scattered, evenly-spaced individuals. Taller shrubs, such as Creosote Bush (*Larrea tridentata*), Jojoba (*Simmondsia chinensis*), Wolfberry (*Lycium* spp.), Cholla (*Cylindropuntia* spp.), Ocotillo (*Fouquieria splendens*), Ephedra (*Ephedra fasciculata*), and Compass Barrel Cactus (*Ferocactus cylindraceus*), are also often present. Trees such as desert Ironwood (*Tesota olneya*) and Allthorn (*Canotia holocantha*) are occasional.



FLATTOP ERIOGONUM ASSOCIATION

The Flattop Eriogonum (*Eriogonum fasciculatum*) association dominates the higher hills at the northwestern end of the planning area. As one moves south in the project area, this community becomes increasingly restricted to north to northeast-facing slopes, i.e., slopes that are slightly cooler and more mesic. This association is restricted to isolated locales on the higher peaks south of Highway 74. The species composition of this association is similar to that of the Triangle-leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association. However, a moderate number of plant species in the Flattop Eriogonum association are less drought-tolerant than those in the Triangle-leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association. These less drought-tolerant plant species include Bush-Muhly (*Muhlenbergia porteri*), Big Galleta (*Pleuraphis rigida*), Slender Janusia (*Janusia gracilis*), Parish Vigiera, and jojoba.



CREOSOTE BUSH ASSOCIATION

The Creosote Bush association dominates in the plains and silty benches. Consequently, this is the most common plant association in, and is generally restricted to, the southern part of the project area. The composition of the Creosote Bush association varies from single-species stands of Creosote Bush to sites that represent transitional stages to the Triangle-leaf Bursage - Foothills Palo Verde association. The Creosote Bush association is often dissected by large washes.



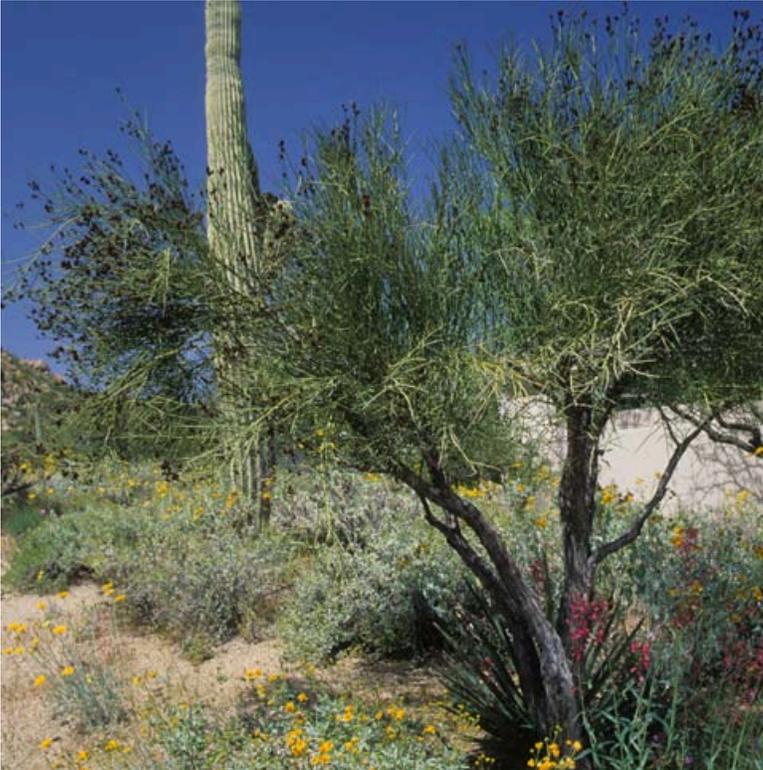
VELVET MESQUITE ASSOCIATION

Moderately dense stands of Velvet Mesquite (*Prosopis velutina*) border the larger washes. This plant association is most notable within Morgan City Wash. Species composition of this association is similar to that of the Blue Palo Verde - Desert Ironwood association.



CREOSOTE BUSH - ALLTHORN ASSOCIATION

This association is restricted to the white gypsum soils northeast of Twin Buttes and to the northwest of Saddleback Mountain. Plant cover is low in areas occupied by this association. Characteristic plant species in this association include Allthorn (*Koeberlinia spinosa*), Menodora (*Menodora scabra*), Ratany (*Krameria erecta*), and Shrubby Coldenia (*Tiquilia canescens*).



JOJOBA - MIXED SCRUB ASSOCIATION

The Jojoba – Mixed Scrub association is restricted to steep north to northeast-facing rocky slopes, mostly along larger washes. The species composition of this association is similar to that of the Flattop Eriogonum association. However, the structure differs noticeably because plants in the Jojoba – Mixed Scrub association occur at a higher density and are larger in stature.



BLUE PALO VERDE - DESERT IRONWOOD ASSOCIATION

The Blue Palo Verde - Desert Ironwood association is the primary plant association that borders the larger washes throughout the Sonoran Desert in Arizona. The structure and species composition of this association vary locally, however, primarily because of differences in soil moisture. Common subdominant species within the planning area include Catclaw Acacia (*Acacia greggii*), Whitethorn Acacia (*Acacia constricta*), Gray-Thorn (*Zizyphus obtusifolia*), Wolfberry, Velvet Mesquite, Desert-Willow (*Chilopsis linearis*), Desert Broom (*Baccharis sarathroides*), and Burro Bush (*Hymneoclea salsola*, *H. monogyra*). At sites where soil moisture is higher, Nettleleaf Hackberry (*Celtis reticulata*), Arrowweed (*Pluchea sericea*), Salt Cedar (*Tamarix chinensis*), Seep Willow (*Baccharis salicifolia*), and rarely Goodding Willow (*Salix gooddingii*) also occur.



GOODDING WILLOW ASSOCIATION

The Goodding Willow association is restricted to Morgan City Wash from its confluence with the Agua Fria River to about one kilometer upstream. Parts of this area include a mature woodland. Goodding Willow is the dominant tree species throughout this area, while Salt Cedar is less common. Live water occurs throughout this area, and arises from an upstream spring. Several species of wetland herbaceous perennials also occur in this association and include Bulrush (*Scirpus americanus*), Spikerush (*Eleocharis parishii*), and Cattail (*Typha dominguensis*). Plant species further away from the water are similar to those found in the Blue Palo Verde - Desert Ironwood association.



WHITE BURSAGE ASSOCIATION

Within the planning area, the White Bursage (*Ambrosia dumosa*) association occurs only on white gypsum soils on the western slope and northwestern base of the peaks to the west of Twin Buttes. The species composition of this plant association is similar to that of the Creosote Bush – Allthorn association.



SALTBUSH SEEDED

Several areas along Castle Hot Springs Road have been disturbed and subsequently seeded with several species of Saltbush - Fourwing Saltbush (*Atriplex canescens*) and Cattle Saltbush (*A. polycarpa*) are the two most abundant species of saltbush in these areas.



SPECIAL STATUS PLANTS

HOHOKAM AGAVE (*Agave murpheyi*)

Native from central Arizona to Sonora, Mexico. Plants are usually found in close proximity to major drainage systems on open, hilly slopes or alluvial terraces in desert scrub with pre-Columbian agricultural and settlement features, having been cultivated by the Hohokam. The Tohono O'odham (Papago) and ranchers in Sonora, Mexico continue to cultivate the plant.

There are other threatened and endangered species that occur within Maricopa County, *but are not likely* to be found within the master plan area:



MAMMALS

COMMON MAMMALS

The extremely arid nature and considerable summer heat is a formidable obstacle to most wildlife attempting to live in the desert, nevertheless the general region has displayed several well-adapted species. With regard to the larger mammalian species, the low mountains and hills to the north and west provide a limited habitat for the well-adapted Coyote. The Kit Fox (*Vulpes macrotis*) and the Gray Fox (*Urocyon cinereoargenteus*), while not observed in the general region recently, have inhabited it in the recent past. The Javelina once was a common inhabitant of the general region, but is now rare and restricted to higher elevations generally above 1,200 feet.

Varieties of Raccoons may inhabit the region, including the Ringtail (*Bassariscus astutus*), and varieties of skunk can be observed that may include the Striped Skunk (*Mephitis mephitis*), and the Western Spotted Skunk (*Spilogale gracilis*). Several varieties of hares and rabbits can also be found, including the Antelope Jackrabbit (*Lepus alleni*), the Black-tailed Jackrabbit, and the Desert Cottontail.

RODENTS

Due to the high diurnal temperatures, the most frequent mammals are burrowing rodents. The rodents identified within the region include squirrels such as the Round-tailed Ground Squirrel (*Xerospermophilus tereticaudus*), Harris' Antelope Squirrel (*Ammospermophilus harrisi*), and the Rock Squirrel (*Otospermophilus variegatus*). The only type of gopher known to inhabit the general region is the Valley Pocket Gopher (*Thomomys bottae*). There are several types of kangaroo rats and pocket mice known to inhabit the region, including the Desert Pocket Mouse (*Perognathus penicillatus*), the Little Pocket Mouse (*Perognathus longimembris*), the Arizona Pocket Mouse (*Perognathus amplus*), and Bailey's Pocket Mouse (*Perognathus baileyi*). In addition, Merriams' Kangaroo Rat (*Dipodomys merriami*), and the Desert Kangaroo Rat (*Dipodomys deserti*) have been observed in the past. Many species of native rats and mice inhabit the region, including several species of grasshopper mouse; many varieties of the common mouse, a few varieties of the cotton rat, several species of the wood rat, and in the recent past, the muskrat. With human occupation come introduced rodent species, and in the Project Area these may now include the Norway Rat (*Rattus norvegicus*), the Black Rat (*Rattus rattus*), and the house mouse (*Mus musculus*).



SPECIAL STATUS MAMMALS



Harris' Antelope Squirrel



Jaguar



Kit Fox



Little Pocket Mouse



Ocelot

COMMON BATS

Two varieties of bat have been observed within the region, including the California Leaf-nosed Bat (*Macrotis californicus*) and the California Myotis (*Myotis velifer*) - or Plain-nosed Bat. Bat surveys in the area are somewhat limited but several species have been documented including: Western Pipistrelle (*Pipistrellis hesperlls*) , Big Brown bat (*Eptesiclis fuscus*), big free-tailed bat (*Nyctinomops macrotis*), Cave myotis bat (*Myotis velifer*), California leaf-nosed bat (*Macrotus californicuss*), Greater Western Mastiff bat (*Eumops perotis californicus*), Hoary bat (*Lasiurus cinereus*) and Pallid bat (*Antrozous pallidus*). A few additional Species of Greatest Conservation Need (SCGN) bat species that have historic, present and potential distributions within the planning area include Pale Townsend's big-eared bat, Western Red bat, Western Yellow bat, Arizona myotis and Yuma myotis, Pocketed Free-tailed bat, and Mexican Free-tailed bat (see Attachment A for scientific names).



Arizona Myotis

Abandoned mines are often sites for roosting and reproduction and may be

occupied either through the late spring to late fall period; or year-round depending on the species. There are a few mine sites within the planning area that are known to be used by bats.



Greater Western Mastiff Bat



Mexican Free-tailed Bat



Pale Townsend's Big-eared Ba

SPECIAL STATUS BATS



California leaf-nosed bat (*Macrotis californicus*) has large ears, a nose-leaf and distinctive guano odor. This species is mostly found in the Sonoran desert scrub and primarily roost in mine shafts, rock shelters, or caves and prefer to do so in large groups. They are sensitive to human activity. This species is known to abandon roost due to increased noise and activity. This bat is not known to hibernate, and although it may not occupy the same roost year-round it is not known to migrate. They feed on large, flying insects such as grasshoppers, moths, and flying beetles. Insect larvae, especially lepidopterans, and other flightless, or daytime active prey are taken from bushes and off the ground. This bat may also feed on fruits, including those of cacti.

Cave Myotis (*Myotis velifer*) bats have a large hind leg, long forearm and robust teeth. This bat has a well-developed sagittal crest on the skull and is a dull gray to black color. It is the only Myotis with a bare patch on its back between the shoulder blades. The Cave Myotis roosts in caves, tunnels, mineshafts, under bridges, and occasionally in buildings near water. Preferred habitat for roosting includes desert scrub and, occasionally, pine-oak communities. The cave Myotis are opportunistic feeders, feeding on small moths, weevils, antlions, and small beetles.



Western Red Bat (*Lasiurus blossevillii*) The Western Red Bat is considered to be one of the more beautiful bat species. Its dense shaggy fur ranges from brownish-yellow to an almost bright orange with white hair tips and white fur on its neck. The wing membranes are black and the top of its tail membrane is furred. Western red bats are solitary animals who prefer riparian areas dominated by walnuts, oaks, willows, cottonwoods, and sycamores where they roost in these broad-leaved trees. They roost only in tree foliage.

BIRDS

COMMON BIRDS

Avian species diversity generally increases as vegetation becomes denser. Common species include the Turkey Vulture (*Cathartes aura*), Common Raven (*Corvus corax*), Phainopepla (*Phainopepla nitens*), Cactus Wren (*Campylorhynchus brunneicapillus*), Gila Woodpecker (*Melanerpes uropygialis*), Gambel's Quail (*Callipepla gambelii*), Mourning Dove (*Zenaida macroura*), red-tailed hawk (*Buteo jamaicensis*), and the American Roadrunner (*Geococcyx californianus*) and the Verdin (*Auriparus flaviceps*).

Additional species within the region include the Burrowing Owl (*Athene cunicularia*), the Gila Woodpecker (*Melanerpes uropygialis*), the Gilded Flicker (*Colaptes chrysoides*), Wieds' Crested Flycatcher (*Myiarchus tyrannulus*), the White Winged Dove (*Zenaida asiatica*), and Costa's Hummingbird (*Calypte costae*). Raptors that might be observed include the Lesser Nighthawk (*Chordeiles acutipennis*), Harris' Hawk (*Parabuteo unicinctus*), the Elf Owl (*Micrathene whitneyi*), the Great Horned owl (*Bubo virginianus*) and Western Screech owl (*Otus kennicottii*) as nocturnal raptors; and the Red-tailed hawk (*Buteo jamaicensis*) and American Kestrel (*Falco sparverius*) as common diurnal raptors.

The Southwestern Bald Eagle (*Haliaeetus leucocephalus*) occurs in the area as a wintering population. The status of the Bald eagle has been delisted and it is currently listed as a Species of Concern (SC) by U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS), and is protected under the Bald and Golden Eagle Protection Act (BGA) which prohibits take without prior USFWS permit.



SPECIAL STATUS BIRDS



Abert's Towhee



American Bittern



Wood Duck



Arizona Bell's Vireo



Ferruginous Hawk



Gila Woodpecker



Gilded Flicker



Golden Eagle



Lincoln's Sparrow



Pacific Wren



Savanna Sparrow



Yellow Warbler

Western Burrowing Owl (*Athene cunicularia hypugaea*) This species is protected under the Migratory Bird Treaty Act as amended in 1989. The Western Burrowing Owl occurs throughout Arizona. The burrowing owls typically enlarge the burrows made by reptiles and mammals, and are associated with rodent populations, which serve as important prey. Nesting has been documented in culverts. Burrowing owls typically colonize open areas. Desert habitats utilized by the burrowing owl include open creosote-saltbush-bursage associations and grassland habitats that often have been grazed or are adjacent to agricultural fields. This owl is commonly found in and on irrigation canal banks, such as those in Arizona's agricultural areas.



Black Bellied Whistling Duck (*Dendrocygna autumnalis*). Birders began to report small numbers of Black-bellies near Phoenix in about 1970, and since then the numbers have steadily increased. There are marginal habitats available, in the form of man-made ponds with nearby agricultural fields. There aren't many suitable



nesting trees in our valley, but the Black-belly is flexible in this regard. Black-bellies are gregarious birds, nesting in loose colonies and congregating in flocks outside the breeding season. The Black-belly is the Valley's only common representative of the small (eight species) but widespread group formerly known as Tree Ducks. They are somewhat ducklike, somewhat gooselike, yet have some characteristics unlike any other waterfowl. Current wisdom, embraced by the AOU Checklist Committee, groups the whistling-ducks with all the other waterfowl, a little closer to geese and swans than to the true ducks, but perhaps forming some kind of linkage between these two great groups of waterfowl. However, recent studies on avian DNA lead to quite a different conclusion.



Southwestern Willow Flycatcher (*Empidonax traillii extimus*) The Southwestern Willow Flycatcher prefers dense, mature cottonwood-willow forests and tamarix (*Tamarix* spp.) thickets near slow-moving watercourses for breeding. In general, habitat contains a large volume of foliage, dense canopy cover, and surface water during mid-summer. The Goodding Willow association along the live water in Morgan City Wash provides potential habitat for Southwestern Willow Flycatchers but the area has not been surveyed for this species. This species prefers large patches of habitat at least 33 feet in diameter. The nest is a small woven cup made out of shredded bark in the upright fork of a narrow tree limb or shrub usually 13 to 23 feet above the ground. Willow Flycatchers have been verified during recent ADMP surveys at other sites in the Agua Fria River drainage including the nearby Waddell Dam.

Yellow-Billed Cuckoo (*Coccyzus americanus*). This species is a secretive, difficult to detect, migrant that formally bred in riparian regions throughout the western United States. Over the last 100 years wide-spread loss of their preferred cottonwood/willow habitat has resulted in the extirpation of the western Yellow-billed cuckoo from most of its historic range. Yellow-billed Cuckoos still occupy small areas of California and Arizona.



Yuma Clapper Rail (*Rallus longirostris yumanensis*) Three subspecies of the Clapper Rail are on the U.S. Endangered Species List: the Yuma Clapper Rail is classified as endangered in California and Arizona. Although it is still common in the East, the Clapper Rail has become endangered in the western United States because of the gradual destruction of its habitat. During California's Gold Rush, Clapper Rails were considered a culinary delicacy and were heavily hunted. The trapping of predators in the birds' range, such as feral cats, foxes, and rats, has improved their outlook. The freshwater Yuma subspecies, with a population containing only several hundred birds, lives along the lower Colorado River of California, Arizona, and has been found in the lower Gila River. The Clapper Rail might be found within the Lake Pleasant area of the Peoria Planning boundary.



Bald Eagle (*Haliaeetus leucocephalus*) was removed from the threatened and endangered species list on August 8, 2007. However, the bald eagle will receive protection under the Bald and Golden Eagle Protection Act and the Migratory Bird Treaty Act. Bald Eagles (*Haliaeetus leucocephalus*) occur as uncommon winter transients along rivers and lakes in southern Arizona. Bald Eagles nest along the Agua Fria River upstream of Lake Pleasant in most years. Disturbance to these nesting Bald Eagles is minimized by closing nesting areas between December 15 and June 15. Bald eagles forage in areas downstream of the dam, especially in the pond below the dam. Consequently, Bald Eagles use the riparian vegetation along the Agua Fria River and Morgan City Wash to a limited extent for foraging habitat. Habitat use patterns of Bald Eagles should be considered relative to future development plans even though the species was recently delisted by the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service.



AMPHIBIANS AND REPTILES

COMMON AMPHIBIANS AND REPTILES

Varieties that occur within the region include the Desert Iguana (*Dipsosaurus dorsalis*) and the Gila Monster (*Heloderma suspectum*), snakes such as the Coachwhip (*Masticophis flagellum cingulum*), the Gopher Snake (*Pituophis catenifer*), the Coral Snake (*Micruroides euryxanthus*), the Variable Sand Snake (*Chilomeniscus cinctus*), plus and several varieties of rattlesnake.

Several varieties of toad can be found throughout the general region, with the more rocky and bajada areas being occupied by other lizard species including the Brush Lizard (*Urosaurus graciosus*), the Southern Desert Horned Lizard (*Phrynosoma platyrhinos*), and the Tiger Whiptail (*Cnemidophorus tigris*).

Other species that may be present include the Tree Lizard (*Urosaurus ornatus*), Western Banded Gecko (*Coleonyx variegatus*), Desert Tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) in the rocky outcropping areas of the foothills, Gila Monster (*Heloderma suspectum*), Common Kingsnake (*Lampropeltis getula*), Western Diamondback Rattlesnake (*Crotalus atrox*), and Gopher Snake (*Pituophis melanoleucus*). Exotic bullfrogs (*Rana catesbeiana*) and other amphibians associated with stock tanks are likely to occur within the planning area.

Most low desert mountain ranges in central Arizona share a predictable herpetofauna, a rich assortment of common and less abundant species of reptile and amphibians. Many of these species have broad distributions across much of the state however, some the central Arizona mountain ranges with higher elevations, have reptile species that are not found in the more abundant lower elevation ranges.

From a bio-geographical standpoint, several of the central Arizona ranges act as a reptilian fault line where western species such as Desert Tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*), Speckled Rattlesnake (*Crotails mitchellii*), Great Basin Collared Lizard (*Crotaphytlls bicinctores*), and Desert Rosy Boa (*Charina trivirgata*), reach their eastern distributional limits; while species such as Tiger Rattlesnake (*Crotails tigris*) and Eastern Collared Lizard (*Crotaphytlls col/oris*) reach their western distributional limits; and the Sonoran Desert Toad (*Bufo alvarills*) and the Desert iguana (*Dipsosaurus dorsalis*) reach their northern limits. Many of these ranges are literally where east meets west and species from the low arid western deserts overlap with species from the wetter uplands in a narrow band running north to south more or less through the center of the state.

In a like manner, the desert valley bottom habitats surrounding these ranges support an abundance of reptile and amphibian species not found in the mountain ranges, but equally unique and important to the biological integrity and ecology of the region. Examples of species adapted to sandy washes and relatively open gravelly areas include the Zebra-tailed lizaed (*Callisaurus draconoides*), Greater Earless lizard (*Cophosaurus texanus*), Desert Iguana (*Dipsosaurus dorsalis*), Desert Horned Lizard (*Phrynosoma platyrhinos*), Tiger Whiptail (*Aspidosce!is tigris*), Variable Sandsnake (*Chilomeniscus stramineus*), and Sidewinder (*Crotails cerastes*).

Examples of species adapted to the bajadas, or rocky and steep terrain, and/or brushier vegetation include the Desert Tortoise (Sonoran Population), Gila Monster (*Heloderma suspectum*), Desert Spiny Lizard (*Sceloporus magister*), Regal



Horned lizard (*Phrynosoma solare*), Common Chuckwalla (*Sauromalus ater*), Western patch-nosed snake (*Salvadora hexalepis*), and Tiger rattlesnake (*Crotalis tigris*).

Some species spend a majority of their time underground emerging either to feed or breed such as the Gila monster; or the case of the Western thread snake (*Leptotyphlops humilis*) remains underground to feed on larval insects such as ants or termites. A few species are aquatic and referred to as "riparian obligate" species such as the Sonoran Mudturtle (*Kinosternon sonoriense*) and the Lowland Leopard Frog (*Rana yavapaiensis*);.

Some of the most wide spread species throughout the Master Plan area include the Common kingsnake (*Lampropeltis getula*), Long-nosed Snake (*Rhinocheilus lecontei*), Diamondback Rattlesnake (*Crotalis atrox*), and several toads including the Red-spotted Toad (*Bufo punctatus*), Woodhouse's toad (*Bufo woodhousii*), and Great Plains Toad (*Bufo cognatus*). Several toads reach their northern most distributions in the planning area including the Sonoran Desert Toad (*Bufo alvarius*) and Couch's Spadefoot (*Scaphiopus couchii*).

SPECIAL STATUS AMPHIBIANS



Sonoran Desert Toad



Arizona Toad

Lowland Leopard Frog (*Rana yavapaiensis*) This species is most frequently associated with permanent and semi-permanent streams and springs of desert mountains. The species frequents stock ponds, developed springs, and other impoundments. Usually restricted to these situations for most of the year,



during the summer rainy season, dispersing individuals can be found along seasonal streams and, under optimal conditions, moving over land in search of new habitat. At lower elevations, breeding may occur in mid-May and early July, though it may decrease during high temperature months and increase once the summer rains start. The primary threats to this species are introduced predaceous fishes and bullfrogs. Arizona Game and Fish Department documents occurrence of lowland leopard frogs in Morgan City Wash near its confluence with the Agua Fria River.

SPECIAL STATUS REPTILES



Sonoran Desert Tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*). The Sonoran population of desert tortoise is usually associated with rolling, often rocky terrain in foothills and desert mountain ranges where the relief provides more naturally occurring shelter sites than in flatter terrain. Desert tortoises are herbivorous and eat annuals, grasses, herbaceous perennials, shrubs, vines, and succulents. The desert tortoise ranges in length from 6–10 inches. Its color varies from light to dark brown. Its shell is composed of large plates containing concentric growth rings, with a new ring added for each year of growth. The legs and head of the tortoise are covered with scales. The shell and tough scales provide a natural armament against desert predators. In addition, the tortoise's coloration, shape, and rocklike appearance are a natural camouflage.

There are indirect and interdependent effects on Sonoran tortoise that are associated with the increase of humans in the area, from project build-out and the associated stresses on the environment. Examples include agricultural land uses, residential construction, and recreational facilities such as parks and trails. Indirect effects also include predation by animals that often benefit from the presence of humans, such as ravens, coyotes, and dogs. Furthermore, humans historically have removed tortoises from the wild and adopted them as pets, and roadway fatalities often occur during tortoise crossings of busy streets and because tortoises seek shade under parked vehicles. The loss of both upland and bottomland desert scrub habitats associated with agricultural and residential land uses has likely imposed a direct effect on Sonoran desert tortoise habitat. To minimize these impacts, the Arizona Game and Fish Department has issues guidelines for handling Sonoran Desert Tortoises

(see [http:// www.azgfd.gov/pdfs/w_c/turtle/2007%20Tortoise%20Handling%20Guidelines.pdf](http://www.azgfd.gov/pdfs/w_c/turtle/2007%20Tortoise%20Handling%20Guidelines.pdf))

FISH

SPECIAL STATUS FISH

Longfin Dace

Desert Pupfish (*Cyprinodon macularis*) The Desert Pupfish is a small, silvery-colored fish. This tiny fish grows to a full average length of only 2.5 inches. Pupfish develop quickly, sometimes reaching full maturity within 2 to 3 months. Although their average life span is 6 to 9 months, some survive more than one year. Pupfish feed on brown and green algae. During winter months, when the water is cold, they become dormant, burrowing in the muddy bottom of their habitat. As spring approaches and the water warms, Pupfish become very active and begin their mating ritual. The breeding males become iridescent blue in color and defend their territory, chasing away all other fish except females that are ready to spawn. As temperatures become extreme toward summer, evaporation dries up most pools and streams, resulting in the death of most Pupfish. A few survive in the small number of pools, streams and springs that do not dry up completely.



Gila Topminnow (*Poeciliopsis occidentalis*)

The Gila topminnow is a small (approximately two inches long), guppy-like fish. The body is generally tan to olive in color, with the back usually dark while the underbelly is often white. Gila topminnow occupy headwater springs and vegetated margins and backwater areas of intermittent and perennial streams and rivers. Adults tend to congregate in areas of moderate current, below riffles and along the margins of flowing streams in accumulated algae mats. Topminnows can withstand water temperatures from near freezing to 100°F. They can also live in a fairly wide range of salinity, ranging from tap water to sea water. At one time, the Gila topminnow was the most common fish found in the Gila River basin. Its numbers have been greatly reduced due to the introduction of other fish species, especially the mosquitofish. With their high reproductive rates and long breeding season, Gila topminnow can rapidly expand into new habitats devoid of nonnative fish species. Gila topminnows are omnivorous. They likely utilize a broad spectrum of food such as crustaceans and vegetable material but will feed voraciously on aquatic insect larvae, especially mosquitoes, when abundant.



APPENDIX I - REFERENCES AND SOURCE MATERIALS

Adams, Kim

1997 *Archaeological Assessment of a Parcel Along the New River, Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona.* Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd. Tempe.

Adams, K.

1997 *Archaeological Assessment of the Proposed Arizona Public Service Company Westwing to Rio Vista 69 kV Right-of-Way, Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona.* Archaeological Consulting Services Ltd., Tempe, Arizona
Aguila, Lourdes

2000 *Cultural Resources Survey For A Proposed Arizona Public Service Company Overhead 12 kV Electric Line Extension To Serve The Lake Pleasant Christian Conference Center, Maricopa County Arizona.* Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd. Tempe, AZ.

Arizona Department of Environmental Quality.

2006. *Superfund/WQARF Programs: Site Information and Maps: Phoenix.* Retrieved September 7, 2006 from <http://www.azdeq.gov/environ/waste/sps/phx.html>

Arizona Department of Water Resources.

2006. *Third Management Plan for Phoenix Area Active Management Area.* Phoenix, AZ.

Arizona Game and Fish Department.

1988. *Threatened native wildlife in Arizona.* Arizona Game & Fish Department Publication, Phoenix. Arizona Revised Statutes

Chapter 3, Article 11, consisting of Sections R3-3-1101 through R33-1111 and Appendix A, recodified from 3 A.A.C. 4, Article 6 at 10 A.A.R. 726, effective February 6, 2004 (Supp. 04-1).

Bailey, S.J.

1992. *Hibernacula selection and home range of the desert tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) in the San Pedro Valley, Arizona.* Master's thesis, University of Arizona, Tucson, Arizona.

Berry, Michael

1982 *Time, Space, and Transition in Anasazi Prehistory.* University of Utah Press, Salt Lake City.

Bontrager, Daniel R.

1988. *A Cultural Resources Survey of a Proposed Highway Realignment Project along SR 74 Near Lake Pleasant, Maricopa County, AZ, Tempe.*

Brown, David E. (editor)

1996 *Biotic Communities: Southwestern United States and Northwestern Mexico.* University of Utah Press, Salt Lake City, UT.

Bureau of Land Management.

2006. *Arizona Abandoned Mine Program.* Retrieved October 18, 2006, from <http://www.blm.gov/az/mines/mines.htm>

Bureau of Land Management.

2005. *Agua Fria National Monument and Bradshaw-Harquahala Planning Area Draft Resource Management Plan and Draft Environmental Impact Statement.* Retrieved October 16, 2006, from https://www.blm.gov/eplanning/az_pn/builds/build217/index.htm

- Burton, Robert J., C. Russell Stafford; Laurel K. Grove; and Fred Plog
1979 *Small Parcel Sampling Strategies: An Archaeological Survey of Bureau of Land Management Exchange Parcels*. Office of Cultural Resource Management Reports, No. 45. Arizona State University, Tempe, Arizona
- Cable, John S., and David E. Doyel
1987 Pioneer Period Village Site Structure and Settlement Patterns in the Phoenix Basin. In *The Hohokam Village: Site Structure and Organization*, edited by David E. Doyel, pp. 21-70. American Association for the Advancement of Science. Glenwood Springs, Colorado.
- Castetter, Edward F., Willis H. Bell, and Alvin R. Grove
1938 *The Early Utilization and Distribution of Agave in the American Southwest*. University of New Mexico Bulletin No. 335. Albuquerque.
- Ciolek-Torrello, Richard, and Stephanie M. Whittlesey
1994 *The Development of the Formative Culture in Southern Arizona*. Paper Presented at the 59th Annual Meeting of the Society for American Archaeology, Anaheim, California.
- Ciolek-Torrello, Richard
1982 *Draft, Synthesis Report for Archaeological Testing at the New River Authorized Dam Site, Maricopa County, Arizona, Phase II*. Museum of Northern Arizona, Flagstaff, Arizona
- Ciolek-Torrello, Richard
1981 *Final Report for Archaeological Testing at the New River Authorized Dam Site, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Museum of Northern Arizona, Flagstaff, Arizona
- Corman T.E., and C. Wise-Gervais.
2005. *Arizona Breeding Bird Atlas*. University of New Mexico Press, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- Crary, Joseph; Lisa Champagne; and Andrew T. Black
1994. *Archaeological Survey for the Proposed Development of a Parcel of State Trust Land Near Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, Arizona.
- Crary, Joseph, Lisa Champagne, and Andrew T. Black
1994 *Archaeological Survey for the Proposed Development of a Parcel of State Trust Land Near Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, AZ.
- Czaplicki, Jon S.
1992. *Proposed Outdoor Education Center Access Road Cultural Resource Survey, Lake Pleasant, Maricopa County, Arizona*.
- Dean, Jeffrey S.
1991. Thoughts on Hohokam Chronology. In *Exploring the Hohokam: Prehistoric Desert Peoples of the American Southwest*, edited by George J. Gumerman, pp. 61-149. University of New Mexico Press, Albuquerque.
- Dosh, Deborah S.
1998. *A Cultural Resource Survey of a Proposed Perpetual Right-of-Way on Arizona state trust Land Near Lake Pleasant Road, Maricopa County, Arizona*.
- Dosh, Steven G.
1988. *An Archaeological Sample Survey of BLM Lands at the Foot of the Hieroglyphic Mountains and West of Picacho Wash, Maricopa County, Arizona*.

- Dove, Donald E.
1984. *Prehistoric Subsistence and Population Change Along the Lower Agua Fria River, Arizona: A Model Simulation*. Anthropological Research Papers No. 32. Arizona State University, Tempe.
- Doyel, David E.
1981. *Late Hohokam Prehistory in Southern Arizona*. Contributions to Archaeology 2. Gila Press, Scottsdale, Arizona.
- Doyel, David E.
1991. Hohokam Cultural Evolution in the Phoenix Basin. In *Exploring the Hohokam: Prehistoric Desert Peoples of the American Southwest*, edited by G. Gumerman, pp. 231-278. University of New Mexico Press, Albuquerque.
- Doyel, David E.
1991. Hohokam Exchange and Interaction. In *Chaco and Hohokam: Prehistoric Regional Systems in the American Southwest*, edited by Patricia L. Crown and W. James Judge, pp. 225-252. School of American Research Press, Santa Fe.
- Doyel, David E.
1991. The Hohokam: Ancient Dwellers of the Arizona Desert. In *The Hohokam: Ancient People of the Desert*, edited by D. Noble, p. 3-15. School of American Research, Santa Fe.
- EcoPlan Associates, Inc.
2000. Biological Assessment of the Effects to Federally Endangered Species and Wildlife of Special Concern in Arizona from Removal of Sonoran Desertscrub Habitat and Construction of a Raw Water Pump Station and Associated Conveyance Pipeline in Maricopa County, Arizona. Phoenix, Arizona.
- Entellus.
2005. Wittmann Area Drainage Master Study Update: Existing Conditions Analysis Report. Phoenix, Arizona.
- Flood Control District of Maricopa County.
2005. Comprehensive Plan 2005: Flood Control Program Report. Maricopa County, Arizona.
- Hoffmeister, D. F.
1986. *Mammals of Arizona*. Tucson, AZ: The University of Arizona Press.
- Effland, Richard
1987. *Waddell 69Kv Transmission Line*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, Arizona.
- Fedick, Scott L.
1986. *A Cultural Resource Assessment of the Proposed Morgan City Wash Spillway, Maricopa County, Arizona: The Addendum Report*.
- Ferg, Alan
1977. *Archaeological Survey of the Westwing to Deer Valley Transmission Line, Maricopa County*. Archaeological Series No. 111, Cultural Resource Management Section, Arizona State Museum, The University of Arizona, Tempe, Arizona
- Fenicle, Diane L. James E. Ayres, Everett J. Bassett, Cindy L. Myers, A.E. Rogge, Melissa Keane, Diane L. Douglas
1994. *The Historical Archaeology of Dam Construction Camps in Central Arizona. Volume 2B: Sites in the New Waddell Dam Area*. Dames & Moore Research Paper No. 12. Phoenix.
- Fritts, T.H., and R.D. Jennings.

1994. Distribution, habitat use, and status of the desert tortoise in Mexico. *In* Biology of North American tortoises, edited by R.B. Bury and D.J. Germano, pp. 49–56. Fish and Wildlife Research 13, USDI Fish and Wildlife Service, Washington, D.C.
- Germano, D.J., R.B. Bury, T.C. Esque, T.H. Fritts, and P.A. Medica.
1994. Range and habitats of the desert tortoise. *In* Biology of North American Tortoises, edited by R.B. Bury and D.J. Germano, pp. 73–84. Fish and Wildlife Research 13, USDI Fish and Wildlife Service, Washington, D.C.
- Glendale Historical Society
n.d. *A Saga of the Vulture Road or: Whatever Became of Marinette, Arizona?* Ms. on file, Peoria Historical Society, Peoria.
- Glinski, R.L.
1998. Ferruginous hawk. *In* The raptors of Arizona, edited by R.L. Glinski, pp. 105– 108, University of Arizona Press, Tucson, Arizona.
- Granger, Byrd H.
1960. *Will C. Barnes' Arizona Place Names*. University of Arizona Press, Tucson, Arizona.
- Green, Margerie
1984. *Castle Hot Springs Road Relocation Cultural Resource Survey*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, AZ.
- Green, Margerie (editor)
1989. Settlement, Subsistence, and Specialization in the Northern Periphery: The Waddell Project, Volume II. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, Arizona.
- Green, Margerie, and Richard W. Effland, Jr.
1985. *A Cultural Resource Assessment of the Proposed Agua Fria Borrow Area and Waddell Canal, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Cultural Resources Report No. 32. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe.
- Greenwald, D.H., and D.R. Keller 1988-243
1988. *Archaeological Survey of the Heiroglyphic Mountains Tract, Federal Land Exchange, Maricopa County, Arizona, and Addendum to Above*.
- Hackbarth, Mark R.
1997. *Archaeological Survey of the Proposed Lake Pleasant Parkway Peoria Maricopa County Arizona*. Northland, Inc., Tempe, Arizona.
- Hackbarth, Mark
1996. *Archaeological Survey of the Proposed City of Phoenix Lake Pleasant Wastewater Treatment Plant, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Northland Research, Inc., Tempe, Arizona.
- Hackbarth, Mark and Margerie Green
1986. *A Cultural Resource Survey of the Proposed Dam Construction Overlook Road: Task 5E of the ACS Waddell Data Recovery Project*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, AZ.
- Haynes-Peterson, Robert G.
1992. *An Archaeological Survey of a Proposed Gravel Quarry in the Hieroglyphic Mountains, Maricopa and Yavapai Counties, Arizona*.
- Hoffman, T. and M. Green

1988. *A Cultural Resource assessment of the Additional Park Roads Proposed for Lake Pleasant Regional Park*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, AZ.
- Hoffman, Teresa L.
1993. *Cultural Resource Survey for Replacement of Poles Along Existing Powerline at Lake Pleasant*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, AZ.
- Hoffmeister, D.F.
1986. *Mammals of Arizona*. The University of Arizona Press, Tucson, Arizona.
- Huckell, Bruce B.
1973 *Lake Pleasant II: A Preliminary Report on the Second Excavation at the Beardsley Canal Site, A Pioneer and Colonial Hohokam Site on the Lower Agua Fria River, Central Arizona*. Arizona State Museum, Tucson, Arizona.
- Introcaso, David M.
1988 *Waddell Dam, Maricopa County, Arizona: Historic American Engineering Record Photographs, Written Historical and Descriptive Data, Reduced Copies of Drawings. HAER Record No. AZ-11*. U.S. Bureau of Reclamation, Arizona Projects Office, Phoenix.
- Jackman, Karolyn J.
2000 *Historic Cultural Resources Along the Agua Fria River Between The Gila River and Waddell Dam*. Ms. on file, Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe.
- Johnson, Deborah H.
1988 *An Archaeological Survey of a 40 Acre Mining Parcel on Castle Hot Springs Road, Township 7 North, Range 2 West, NW¼ Section 17, Yavapsi County, Arizona*.
- Johnson, Alfred E.
1963 *An Appraisal of the Archaeological Resources of Five Regional Parks in Maricopa County, Arizona*. Arizona State Museum, University of Arizona, Tucson, Arizona.
- Jones, CG, JH Lawton and M Shachak.
1994. *Organisms as ecosystem engineers*. *Oikos* 69: 373-386
- Larkin, Robert A., and John A. Giacobbe
1998 *A Cultural Resource Pedestrian Survey for the Arizona State Land Department of a Linear Parcel of Land in Section 33, Township 7 North, Range 2 West, Maricopa County, Arizona: A Kilauea Crushers Access Road*. Stantec Consulting, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona.
- Larkin, Robert A., and John A. Giacobbe
1999 *A Cultural Resource Pedestrian Survey for the Arizona State Land Department of Multiple Linear Parcels of Land in the Hieroglyphic Mountains of Maricopa and Yavapai Counties, Arizona: Arizona Trailriders: State Application #23-104664*. Stantec Consulting, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona.
- Maricopa Association of Governments.
2003. *Northwest Area Transportation Study*: Prepared by Parsons Brickerhoff. Phoenix, AZ.
- Maricopa County Department of Transportation.
1997. *Estella Roadway (Loop 303) Environmental Assessment Update*. Phoenix, Arizona
- Maricopa County Air Quality Department.
2006. *Air Monitoring Division*. Retrieved September 7, 2006, from

<http://www.maricopa.gov/aq/divisions/monitoring.aspx>

Maricopa County.

2006. Landfill locations in Maricopa County. Retrieved September 7, 2006, from <http://www.maricopa.gov/envsvc/water/illdump/landfill.asp>

Maricopa County Parks and Recreation Department.

2006. White Tank Mountains Regional Park. Retrieved October 17, 2006, from http://www.maricopa.gov/parks/white_tank/

Marshall, C.; T. Hoffman, and M. Green

1988 *A Cultural Resource Assessment of the Additional Park Roads Proposed for Lake Pleasant Regional Park*. Archaeological Consulting Services, Ltd., Tempe, Arizona.

Martin, B.E.

1995. Ecology of the desert tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) in a desert grassland community in southern Arizona. Master's thesis, University of Arizona, Tucson, Arizona.

McQuestion, Kathleen S. and William R. Gibson

1987 *West Wing-Sunrise Mountain Archaeological Investigations*. Bureau of Land Management, Phoenix Area Office, Phoenix, Arizona.

Mitchell, Douglas R.

1995 *Archaeological Survey Along 99th Avenue, Between Beardsley and Pinnacle Peak Roads, Maricopa County, Arizona*. SWCA Arch. Report No. 95-25, Phoenix, Arizona.

Mitchell, D. and M. Stubing

1997 *Additional Archaeological Reconnaissance of a Proposed Water Line Route near Lake Pleasant, Maricopa County, Arizona*. SWCA Archaeological Report Series., Phoenix, Arizona

Monson, G. and A.R. Philips.

1981. Annotated checklist of the birds of Arizona. University of Arizona Press, Tucson, AZ.

National Wild and Scenic River System.

2006. About Wild and Scenic Rivers. Retrieved September 7, 2006 from <http://www.nps.gov/rivers/about.html>

Northam, FE, DM Backer, and JA Hall.

2005. Development of a categorized list of Invasive non-native plants that threaten wildlands in Arizona. Final report of the Arizona Wildlands Invasive Plant Working Group.

Phillips, A.J. Marshall, and G. Monson.

1964. The birds of Arizona. University of Arizona Press, Tucson, Arizona.

Platz, J.E., and J.S. Frost.

1984. *Rana yavapaiensis*, a new species of leopard frog (*Rana pipiens* complex). *Copeia*. pp. 940–948.

Rhodes, Lori E., B.J. Clark, and J.S. Bruder 1991-263

1992 *Cultural Resources Technical Report for the Agua Fria Recharge Project, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Dames & Moore Intermountain Cultural Resource Services Research Paper No. 8, Phoenix, Arizona.

- Richard, SM, ed..
2002. Database for mineral districts in the state of Arizona. Arizona Geological Survey, Digital Information Series 23, 22 pages.
- Ripple, WJ and RL Beschta. Wolves and the ecology of fear: can predation risk structure ecosystems?
BioScience 54(8): 755-766.
- Rodgers, James B.
2000 *The Agua Fria River Watercourse Master Plan Archaeological Assessment of Northern Maricopa County, Arizona: Prehistoric Resources*. Ms. on file, Scientific Archaeological Services, Phoenix.
- Rogge, A.E.; and Thomas R. Lincoln
1984 *Cultural Resource Inspections at Potential Materials Sources for Construction of New Waddell Dam, Central Arizona Project*.
- SAGE Landscape Architecture & Environmental Inc.,
2003. Environmental Overview Report for the 880-Acre Copper Mountain Ranch Development Master Plan, Maricopa County, Arizona.
- SAGE Landscape Architecture & Environmental Inc.,
2006. Rose Garden Lane Outfall Structure Section 404 Nationwide 7 Permit Information Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona. City of Peoria
- Sferra, S., T.E. Corman, C.E. Paradzick, J.W. Rourke, J.A. Spencer, and M.W. Sumner.
1997. Arizona Partners in Flight southwestern willow flycatcher survey: 1993–1996 summary report. Nongame and Endangered Wildlife Program Technical Report 113, AGFD, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Shepard, Kristopher S., A.E. (Gene) Rogge, and Karin Rebnegger
1997 *107th Avenue Class III Cultural Resource Survey, Maricopa County, Arizona*. Dames & Moore, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Southwest Bald Eagle Management Committee.
2006. Bald Eagles in Arizona. Retrieved September 5, 2006 from: <http://www.swbemc.org/bio.html>.
- Stebbins, R.C.
1966. A field guide to western reptiles and amphibians. Houghton Mifflin, Boston, Massachusetts.
- Stebbins, R.C.
2003. Western reptiles and amphibians. Peterson Field Guide Series. Houghton Mifflin, New York, New York.
- Stubing, Michael
1998 *An Archaeological Survey of 85 Acres in Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona*. SWCA Archaeological Report Series No. 98-45, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Stubing, Michael
1998 *Archaeological Survey of the Proposed Agua Fria Recharge Project, Maricopa County, Arizona*. SWCA Archaeological Report Series No. 98-178, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Stubing, Michael
1999 *Archaeological Survey for the Proposed Agua Fria Recharge Project Maricopa County Arizona*. SWCA Archaeological Report Series No. 99-110, Phoenix, Arizona.

- Telles, Carol
1992 *Cultural Resources Survey for the Yavapai County Roads Relocation, North Lake Pleasant.*
- Telles, Carol
1993 *Cultural Resource Survey for the Left Abutment Access road - Lake Pleasant Regional Park.* DI-BR-APO-ICRS-93-12.
- Telles, Carol
1992 *Cultural Resources Survey of Contractor's Use Area for Yavapai County Roads Relocation, North Lake Pleasant.*
- Terborgh, J, J Estes, P Paquet, K Ralls, D Boyd-Heger, B Miller, and R Noss.
1999. The role of top carnivores in regulating terrestrial ecosystems. *Wild Earth* 9(2): 42-56.
- Thomas, KA and P Guertin.
2007. Southwest exotic mapping program 2007: Occurrence summary and maps of select invasive, non-native plants in Arizona. USGS Open-file report 2007-1277.
- Troncone, Steven M.
1993 *Cultural Resource Survey of the El Paso Natural Gas Company North Phoenix Meter Station at Carefree Highway and Lake Pleasant Road, Maricopa County, Arizona.*
- Udvardy, Miklos D.F.
1977. *The Audubon Society field guide to North American birds: Western region.* Alfred A. Knopf, New York.
- United States Fish and Wildlife Service.
1988. Endangered and threatened wildlife and plants; determination of endangered status for two long-nosed bats. *Federal Register* 53 (190):38456-38560.
- United States Fish and Wildlife Service.
1995. Lesser Long-nosed Bat Recovery Plan. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Albuquerque, New Mexico. 45pp.
- United States Fish and Wildlife Service.
1997. Endangered and Threatened wildlife and plants; Final Rule: determination of endangered status for the cactus ferruginous pygmy-owl (*Glaucidium brasilianum cactorum*), *Federal Register* 62:10730-10747.
- United States Fish and Wildlife Service.
2007. Species Listing for Maricopa County, Arizona. Updated July 11, 2007. Retrieved July 13, 2007 from www.fws.gov/arizonaes/Documents/CountyLists/Maricopa.pdf
- United States Army Corps of Engineers.
1987. Corps of Engineers Wetland Delineation Manual (Wetland Research Program Technical Report Y-87-1). Environmental Laboratory: Author.
- Wade, T.P.
2006. Biological evaluation for upper New River BLM land acquisition, New River, Arizona. EcoPlan Associates, Inc. Report for Flood Control District of Maricopa County, Phoenix, Arizona.
- Walsh-Anduze, Mary Ellen
1997 *Archaeological Survey of an Additional 33.3 Acres for the City of Phoenix Lake Pleasant*

Water treatment Plant Site, Maricopa County, Arizona.

Weaver, Donald E.

1974 *Archaeological Investigations at the Westwing Site, AZ T:7:27(ASU), Agua Fria River Valley, Arizona*. Arizona State University Anthropology Research Paper No. 7. Arizona State University Department of Anthropology, Tempe, Arizona.

Weed, Carol S.

1972 The Beardsley Canal Site. *The Kiva*, 38(2): 57-94.

Wenker, Chris T.

1998 *The Village at Deer Valley Apartments: an Archaeological Survey of 15 Acres in Peoria, Maricopa County, Arizona*. SWCA Archaeological Report Series No. 98-200, Phoenix, Arizona.

Wilcox, David R., and Charles Sternberg

1983 *Hohokam Ballcourts and Their Interpretation*. Archaeological Series No. 160. Arizona State Museum, The University of Arizona, Tucson.

PHOTO CREDITS

CHAPTER 1

- Page 1 City of Peoria
- Page 5 City of Peoria
- Page 6 City of Peoria
- Page 12 City of Peoria

CHAPTER 3

- Page 4
- Page 6
- Page 7 City of Peoria
- Page 8
- Page 11
- Page 12

CHAPTER 4

- Page 15 Coyote <http://s190.photobucket.com/albums/z257/americanwildlife/Mammal/Z-JoshMore-Chapter3>
- Page 15 Coyote <http://s190.photobucket.com/albums/z257/americanwildlife/Mammal/Z-JoshMore-coyote.jpg>
- Page 15 Feral Burro <http://www.basinandrangewatch.org/images/Oa-burro-creos.=001.jpg>
- Page 15 Javelina <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 15 Desert Cottontail <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 15 Gambel's Quail <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 16 Bobcat <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 16 Kit Fox <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 16 Striped Skunk <http://www.biopix.dk/Photo.asp?PhotoId=18173>
- Page 16 Desert Pocket Mouse <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 17 Turkey Vulture [http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Turkey_Vulture_\(Cathartes_aura\)_-in_flight.jpg](http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Turkey_Vulture_(Cathartes_aura)_-in_flight.jpg)
- Page 17 Gila Woodpecker <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 17 Desert Tortoise <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 18 Western Diamondback Rattlesnake <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 18 Gila Monster <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>
- Page 21 Rosy boa <http://www.blackbeltreptiles.com/rosy/domerockrosy.htm>
- Page 25 Leopard Frog <http://fws.djcase.com/endangered/about/episodes/07/images/thumb.jpg>
- Page 25 California Least Tern http://www.aquariumofpacific.org/images/olc/least_tern_FWS.jpg
- Page 25 Mexican Spotted Owls <http://www.owlpages.com/image.php?image=species-Strix-occidentalis-11>
- Page 26 Pygmy-owl http://www.blueplanetbiomes.org/cactus_ferrug_pygmy_owl.htm
- Page 26 Pygmy-owl http://farm4.static.flickr.com/3466/3858104414_d85aace27d.jpg
- Page 26 Western Burrowing Owls http://farm4.static.flickr.com/3466/3858104414_d85aace27d.jpg

- Page 27 SW Willow Flycatcher
http://animal.discovery.com/guides/endangered/birds/gallery/southwestern_willow_flycatcher.jpg
- Page 27 Yellow-Billed Cuckoos <http://www.fs.fed.us/r2/projects/scp/assessments/yellowbilledcuckoo.pdf>
- Page 27 Yuma Clapper Rails <http://www.bird-friends.com/pics/ClapperRail/ClapperRail2LR.jpg>
- Page 28 California Condors
<http://tolweb.org/onlinecontributors/app?page=ViewImageData&service=external&sp=15898>
- Page 28 Bald Eagle <http://blogs.knoxnews.com/travel/Bald%20Eagle%20Perched.jpg>
- Page 28 California leaf-nosed bat
http://www.natureali.org/images/mammals/checklist/California_myotis_c_Alison_Sheehey.JPG
- Page 29. Cave Myotis http://www.nps.gov/sagu/naturescience/images/cave_myotis.jpg
- Page 29 Lesser Long-nosed Bat <http://www.nps.gov/coro/naturescience/images/dk8i5oik.jpg>
- Page 29 Pocketed Free-tailed Bat [http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Pocketed_free-tailed_bat_\(Nyctinomops_femorosaccus\).jpg](http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Pocketed_free-tailed_bat_(Nyctinomops_femorosaccus).jpg)
- Page 30 Western Yellow Bat
http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/4/41/Lasurius_cinereus.jpg/240px-Lasurius_cinereus.jpg
- Page 30 Sonoran Desert Tortoise
[http://www.fws.gov/southwest/es/Arizona/images/SpeciesImages/JServoss/Reptiles/Sonoran%20Desert%20Tortoise%20\(Gopherus%20agassizii\).jpg](http://www.fws.gov/southwest/es/Arizona/images/SpeciesImages/JServoss/Reptiles/Sonoran%20Desert%20Tortoise%20(Gopherus%20agassizii).jpg)
- Page 31 Lowland Leopard Frogs (*Rana yavapaiensis*)
<http://plone.scottsdalecc.edu/cnuw/images/lowlandleopardfrogsc110805a.jpg/image>
- Page 32 Arizona agave (*Agave arizonica*) <http://desertflower.files.wordpress.com/2008/11/pict0067.jpg>
- Page 32 Hohokam Agave http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/1/1d/Agave_murpheyi_01.jpg
- Page 33 Arizona Cliffrose <http://www.centerforplantconservation.org/ProfileImages/thumbs/1097a.gif>
- Page 33 Arizona Hedgehog Cactus
http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/thumb/e/e6/Echinocereus_triglochidiatus_arizonicus_who le.jpg/250px-Echinocereus_triglochidiatus_arizonicus_who le.jpg
- Page 33 Desert Pupfish
http://naturescrusaders.files.wordpress.com/2008/11/death_valley_pupfish_spawning_in_salt_creek2.jpg
- Page 33 Gila Topminnow http://farm3.static.flickr.com/2570/3783138162_01624371fb.jpg
- Page 33 Razorback Sucker
http://www.freshwaterinstitute.org/sites/freshwaterinstitute.org/files/u28/colorado_razorback.jpg
- Page 33 Mexican Spotted Owl <http://www.owlpages.com/image.php?image=species-Strix-occidentalis-11>
- Page 33 Sonoran Pronghorn <http://pubs.usgs.gov/of/2005/1265/images/coverphoto.jpg>
- Page 34 American Bittern <http://www.mbr-pwrc.usgs.gov/id/html/h1900pi.jpg>
- Page 34 Peregrine Falcon <http://www.tpwd.state.tx.us/huntwild/wild/images/birds/peregrine1.jpg>
- Page 35 Belted Kingfishers <http://fireflyforest.net/firefly/2007/09/13/belted-kingfisher/>
- Page 35 Black-bellied Whistling Duck
http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/d/d6/Dendrocygna_autumnalis.jpg

- Page 35 California Brown Pelican
http://www.biologicaldiversity.org/campaigns/esa_works/gallery/images2/Brown_Pelican-California_FWS.jpg
- Page 36 Common Black Hawk <http://www.avesphoto.com/website/pictures/HWKCBK-1.jpg>
- Page 36 Great Egret (*Ardea alba*) <http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/f/f4/Ardea-alba-001.jpg>
- Page 36 Ferruginous Hawk http://www.saguaro-juniper.com/i_and_i/birds/raptors/04-05swainsons3_lge.jpg
- Page 37 Gray hawk http://rosenberglab.net/Nature/Photos/Asturina_nitida_TN.jpg
- Page 37 Northern Goshawk <http://www.freewebs.com/pgttu/Accipiter%20gentilis.jpg>
- Page 37 Osprey http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/5/5e/Osprey_mg_9605.jpg
- Page 38 Snowy Egret <http://www.critterzone.com/animal-pictures-nature/stock-photos/snowy-egret-Egretta-thula-JFBR092509-75.jpg>
- Page 38 Snowy Plover <http://www.surfbirds.com/blog/uploads/c/calidrislanza/2225.jpg>
- Page 38 Tropical Kingbird
<http://commondatastorage.googleapis.com/static.panoramio.com/photos/original/11823987.jpg>
- Page 39 Western Least Bitterns http://farm1.static.flickr.com/125/324174706_caa4cbdcd7.jpg
- Page 39 Crested Saguaro http://www.nps.gov/sagu/naturescience/images/Cristate_9376_556pxWide.jpg
- Page 40 Longfin Dace <http://fishing.helbock.net/images/photos/gila/640x-Agosia-chrysogaster.jpg>
- Page 41 Hummingbird <http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread536594/pg1>

CHAPTER 5

- Page 1
- Page 2
- Page 2
- Page 2
- Page 3
- Page 3
- Page 4
- Page 5
- Page 6
- Page 6
- Page 7
- Page 7
- Page 7
- Page 7
- Page 8
- Page 8
- Page 9

Page 10
Page 10
Page 11
Page 12
Page 13
Page 14
Page 15 City of Peoria

CHAPTER 6

Page 1
Page 2
Page 6
Page 6
Page 7
Page 8
Page 8
Page 9
Page 9
Page 9
Page 10
Page 10
Page 11
Page 11
Page 12
Page 12
Page 9
Page 9
Page 9